

## **Papers by Jeremy James – 2020 [4/4]**

**[[www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)]**

Page numbers refer to the **PDF document as a whole**,  
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

**11 papers (out of 44 in total in 2020)**

<b>Vaccines for Children: The Elimination by Stealth of Parental Consent</b>	<b>2</b>
<b>Controlled Demolition: The Coming Constitutional Crisis</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>Our Governments are Lying: Face Masks cause Real Long-Term Harm to Our Children</b>	<b>29</b>
<b>How the Pandemic Lie was Used to Sabotage the Western Legal System</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>Legalized Tyranny is Hastening the Marxist Takeover of Europe and America</b>	<b>74</b>
<b>Besieged and Betrayed – A Nation in Peril</b>	<b>85</b>
<b>Major Covid Test Center being Built on the Grounds of a Large Mental Hospital</b>	<b>104</b>
<b><i>Green Zone</i> Internment Camps are Being Created All Across the United States</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>First Strike: A Warning from Loveland</b>	<b>163</b>
<b>Worldwide Vaccine Experiment on Human Guinea-Pigs</b>	<b>189</b>
<b>The Seven <i>Seal</i> Judgments in the Book of Revelation</b>	<b>222</b>

# Vaccines for Children: The Elimination by Stealth of Parental Consent

by Jeremy James



We are living in dangerous times. The government of virtually every country in the world is marching in step with the New World Order. They may appear to be ‘democratic’ and ‘constitutional’ but behind the scenes, by means of various tricks and deceptions, they are putting in place the legislative and institutional framework that will enable them – when the time is right – to severely deplete individual freedom and hand national self-determination to a One World government.

Their co-ordinated response to the so-called Covid pandemic – executed in ‘lockstep’ as per the Rockefeller report of 2010 – reveals a tyrannical attitude to social control, a shared conviction that, under certain circumstances, governments may rule by decree, issuing edicts without any regard to their impact on the general welfare of their respective populations. Economies are being destroyed and long-established social practices are becoming a criminal offense:

**“This transformation process is well underway.**

You are no longer a human being, you are a biosecurity risk. As such you may be removed to a military controlled quarantine camp as and when the State sees fit. Detention without trial will be the norm. All protest will be outlawed unless the protest suits the agenda of the parasite class.

“Your children will no longer be your own. They will belong to the State. Parental consent for medical procedures will be presumed or, in the case of mandatory procedures, not required. Once the biosecurity State is firmly established *consent* will be a distant memory.”

- Iain Davis, *Off-Guardian.org*, 22 September 2020

We are witnessing the Neo-Marxist war machine in action, the use of modern technology and sophisticated mind control techniques to gull and oppress the masses. Residents of the former Soviet Union knew what it was like to live under a government that bullied, monitored, and abused its own citizens, but for Westerners, born and raised in a democracy, this is an entirely new and deeply unsettling experience.

Most Westerners simply cannot understand that their own government might be working against them! Such an outrageous thought has never entered their tender minds. To what purpose, they ask? If they understood what Communism is all about, they would be able to answer that question for themselves. But, alas, we have today a Western population that thinks Communism ‘collapsed’ with the fall of the Berlin Wall in 1989.

## **The weaponization of vaccines**

In this paper we will look at just one aspect of the Neo-Marxist program to weaken, infiltrate, subvert and eventually control all western democracies – the mandatory use of vaccines.



When deployed as a weapon, vaccines are incredibly powerful. They can harm a target population in ways that are extremely hard to detect, even by medical specialists who know what to look for. In our previous papers we examined some of the ways vaccines can be used as a stealth vector for toxins which impair our immunity, weaken our nervous system and cognitive function, depress our emotions, and cause sterility – see #175 and #205, as well as #188 and #220. Today Marxists are working on the cold-blooded strategic principle that a nation is much easier to overthrow if its population is chronically debilitated by common infections, mentally and emotionally depressed, and unable to give birth to the next generation. Heavily demoralized by these invisible weapons, it may capitulate without offering any serious resistance.

### **Vaccines offer many advantages**

While it is possible to transmit and disseminate toxins through aerosols and the water supply, and even via the food chain, vaccines have a number of distinct advantages:

1. They can be directed at specific individuals and groups.
2. They have calibrated effects and can be delivered in known quantities.
3. Recipients can be identified, recorded and tracked.
4. They can be injected without filtration into human tissue.
5. They can include components which bypass the blood-brain barrier.
6. The target population can be conditioned to request or demand them.
7. They provide an easy way to inject nano-bots, microchips and similar technology into a target population.
8. They provide an easy way to inject genetically modified material and gene-altering technology into a target population.
9. They provide a high degree of ‘plausible deniability’, that is plenty of ways to avoid accusations of bad faith and explain away a disastrous result.





Besides being immensely profitable, vaccines offer another important advantage: They allow every step in the process to be tightly controlled. The architects behind the New World Order are keen to maintain a firm grip on any developments, large or small, that might affect the timing and implementation of their program.

Recent advances in genetic technology, nano-scale devices, microchip miniaturization, and the nearly instantaneous processing of terabytes of data collected via radio-frequency transmission – each of which constitutes a revolution in its own right – make vaccines the weapon of choice for the 21<sup>st</sup> century.

## **The real challenge**

The real challenge with vaccines is getting a target population to accept them. The so-called Covid pandemic is clearly designed to condition the masses to believe that vaccines alone can provide a sure route to ‘normality’. It is a mark of how well this plan has been formulated that the intended victims will actually beg to receive the things that enslave them.



That said, the Elite leave nothing to chance. They are steadily conditioning the public to regard vaccines as a safe, reliable and ‘friendly’ way to deal with disease. The World Health Organization (WHO), the international clearing house for medical propaganda, is controlled by the vaccine industry. Under its auspices the vaccine machine has been extending its reach into virtually every nation on earth, lending credibility to products which do little or nothing for the health of the people affected. These products are engendering a dependency on vaccine-related solutions for every sort of health problem, even where cheaper, safer alternatives exist.

The pharmaceutical industry is also boosting demand for its products by greatly exaggerating the adverse health effects of routine viruses like Zika and human papilloma virus. In effect it is creating illnesses where none exist, just as the psychiatric profession has greatly multiplied the number of mental and nervous disorders which are supposed to afflict our modern society.

There is nothing new under the sun. These are old tricks, but they are still in use today because they get results.

The method is simple: Tell a lie and frighten your neighbor; tell a really big lie and frighten the whole town. And if the whole town is frightened, there must be a reason. After all, there's no smoke without fire. These guys have been lying for centuries. There is no lie they haven't mastered. And today their lies have acquired a powerful new dimension – and a fresh veneer of credibility – via the great hall of mirrors that we call modern science.

### **Consent is being eliminated by stealth**

Look again at the quote above by Iain Davis. He says, “Parental consent for medical procedures will be presumed or, in the case of mandatory procedures, not required. Once the biosecurity State is firmly established *consent* will be a distant memory.” Is he right?

Let's see. Here is what the World Health Organization decreed in 2014 in a document titled, ***Considerations regarding Consent in vaccinating children and adolescents between 6 and 17 years old:***

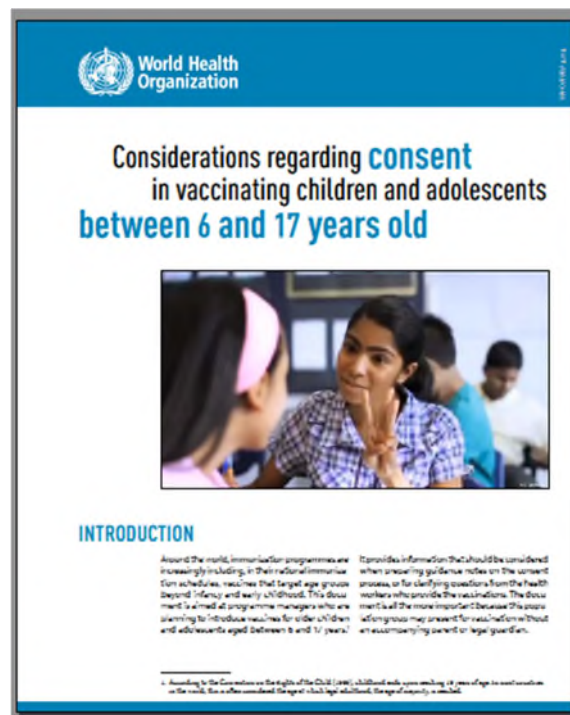
**3. An implied consent process** by which parents are informed of imminent vaccination through social mobilization and communication, sometimes including letters directly addressed to the parents. Subsequently, the physical presence of the child or adolescent, with or without an accompanying parent at the vaccination session, is considered to imply consent. This practice is based on the opt-out principle and parents who do not consent to vaccination are expected implicitly to take steps to ensure that their child or adolescent does not participate in the vaccination session. This may include not letting the child or adolescent attend school on a vaccination day, if vaccine delivery occurs through schools.

You may need to read this a few times since it contradicts everything we have ever understood by parental autonomy and consent. Indeed, it even contradicts what we generally understand by a formal written agreement. A parent who submits a declaration in writing to a school principal informing the school that their child is not to receive any vaccines at any time, and the principal accepts and files the declaration that consent is being withheld in this case, the school can **STILL** go ahead and vaccinate the child if he or she happens to be present in the school on the day the vaccines are administered!

It defies belief.

Perhaps we should not be surprised. This is Marxism in action. Under its totalitarian doctrines every child is a ward of the state. If the state decrees that a child should be vaccinated – for the greater good! – then parental consent is not required. If a parent dares to object, they can be charged with obstructing the state and may incur a penalty of some kind, not excluding a term of imprisonment.

The WHO document goes a long way toward fulfilling the Marxist doctrine of wardship. The child is fair game if he or she happens to be too close when the axe falls.



It is incredible to realize that, even though a parent has stated in writing that they do not want their child to be vaccinated, the WHO is actively seeking a way to circumvent their authority. This is the world we are now living in, where international institutions promote policies that are hostile to the integrity and autonomy of the family unit, where sovereign laws are superseded by edicts issued by an international organization, and where a child can be subjected to an assault by the state despite the best efforts by his or her parents to prevent it.

## Marxism in action

The WHO document of 2014 has crossed the line. It endorses, if not enforces, the orthodox Marxist belief that a child is the property of the state. Under this philosophy parents are obliged to raise their children in strict accordance with the regulations laid down by the state and children are required to report perceived breaches or improprieties committed by their parents. This system of social control is already operating in China – a totalitarian Communist state – and, if the Elite get their way, is set to be rolled out in other countries under the coming ‘Reset’ and New World Order.

Some readers may wonder whether it is really possible to bypass existing national legislation in this way and impose rules and regulations laid down by an international body. They forget that, all too often, the courts in western countries have, for some time, been treating international practice as though it constituted a precedent under national law. This trend has been accelerating in recent years, aided greatly by the fact that it is extremely hard for individuals to successfully mount a challenge in defense of their rights without undertaking a lengthy and expensive legal battle.

## **The legal requirement to uphold parental consent**

This is the challenge facing Irish parents. As we pointed out in two recent papers (#243 and #245) the government is planning to vaccinate three-quarters of all Irish children aged between 2 and 12 years over the coming months. Very little information about this flu vaccine program has percolated out to the public. The mainstream media has not addressed it. Most parents we have spoken to have no knowledge of the scheme or what it entails. The most common response is, “But surely they must notify parents and seek written consent before giving a vaccine to our children?”

Let’s look at the regulations under Irish law. These are set out very clearly in a document drawn up by the Health Service Executive in 2019 called ***National Consent Policy***:



The need for parental consent (for children under the age of 16) is clearly set out in the document:

It is a basic rule at common law that consent must be obtained for medical examination, treatment, service or investigation. This is well established in Irish case law and ethical standards. The requirement for consent is also recognised in international and European human rights law and under the Irish Constitution.

[p.21]



Therefore, other than in exceptional circumstances<sup>2</sup>, treating service users without their consent is a violation of their legal and constitutional rights and may result in civil or criminal proceedings being taken by the service user. [p.22]

If the consent is to have legal validity, the following conditions must be satisfied:

For the consent to be valid, the service user must:

- have received sufficient information in a comprehensible manner about the nature, purpose, benefits and risks of an intervention/service or research project.;
- not be acting under duress; and
- have the capacity to make the particular decision. [p.23]

Regarding the first condition – the provision of “sufficient information” – the policy sets out the following requirements:

A general rule is to provide information that a reasonable person in the service user’s situation would expect to be told. This is in line with ethical and professional standards as well as the legal standard applied by the Irish courts. Such information includes the likelihood of:

- side effects or complications of an intervention;
- failure of an intervention to achieve the desired aim; and
- the risks associated with taking no action or with taking an alternative approach. [p.25]

Thus, common, even if minor, side effects should be disclosed as should rare but serious adverse outcomes. The latter include death, permanent disability (such as paralysis or blindness), permanent disfigurement and chronic pain. [p.26]

In particular the policy document states – in bold for emphasis:

**The fact that a service user might be upset or refuse treatment or services as a result of receiving information as part of the consent process is not a valid reason for withholding information that they need or are entitled to know.** [p.36]

These paragraphs appear to us to set out a clear and satisfactory statement of parental consent under Irish law. So, for those parents who ask (per above) “But surely they must notify parents and seek written consent before giving a vaccine to our children?” – the answer is an unequivocal yes.



## What the government refuses to do

Unfortunately, in light of its conduct to date, there is no evidence that the government intends to comply with the law. It may even be planning to use the “implied consent” clause in the WHO document of 2014 to bypass the requirements set out in the HSE policy.

At minimum, if it is to comply with the parental consent requirements under Irish law, the government would be expected to take the following steps without further delay:

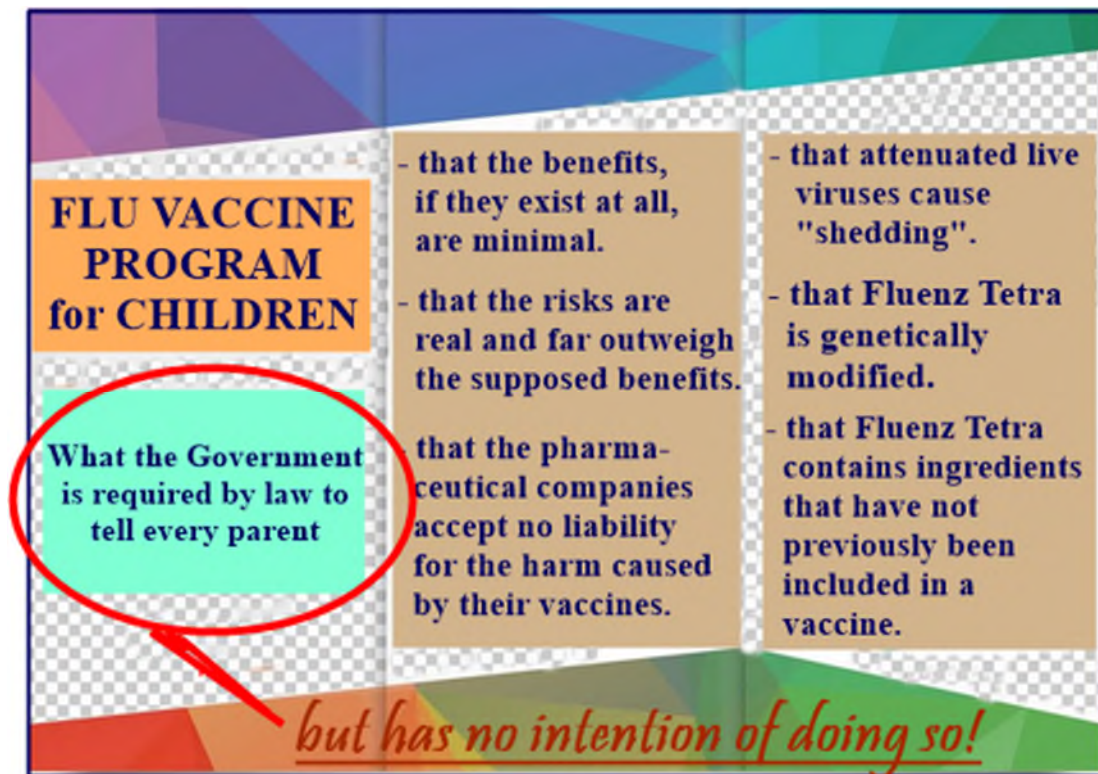
1. Inform the public via prominent advertisements in the national press that a vaccine program for children has been approved by the government for implementation this October-November and that a leaflet explaining the purpose of the program, as well as the parental consent procedures, will be made available to all parents at least 3 weeks before the scheduled inoculation date in their local area (presumably the child’s school, childcare center, etc.)
2. The leaflet at 1 above would be delivered to schools etc for timely distribution to parents.
3. The leaflet would address two main areas: (a) a description of the program and its purpose, including risks and benefits (in compliance with the requirements set out on pages 25, 26 and 36 of the HSE policy document); and (b) the need for written parental consent (to be furnished, presumably, via a detachable portion of the leaflet, signed by the child’s parent/legal guardian). The leaflet would reassure parents that the vaccine would not be administered without written consent.

Is this likely to happen? Hardly.

Here’s why:

- (a) The vaccine program was announced in the Dáil on 9 July (and barely reported by the press). The government has had plenty of time to inform the public but has not done so.
- (b) The government took care on 9 July to omit any mention of the school system, and yet they said they want to achieve an uptake of 75%. This is impossible to achieve without the distribution of vaccines via the school system.

- (c) The program involves the use for the first time – as far as we know – of genetically modified vaccines on the Irish population. This alone is a revolutionary departure which should have been the subject of a major public debate. Hundreds of Irish children have already suffered serious injury from non-GM vaccines and there is widespread public concern regarding their safety. Nevertheless, the government is prepared, not only to ignore the sizeable cohort who are concerned about these non-GM products, but to take a huge leap forward – without consultation – and introduce (or impose by stealth) a GM vaccine via a nationwide scheme which, many believe, amounts to nothing less than a reckless experiment on our children.



- (d) The vaccine in question, Fluenz Tetra (a nasal spray distributed by AstraZeneca) contains ingredients which are being used for the first time. The only information we have regarding the safety of this product is provided by the manufacturer – who will make substantial profits from the national distribution of the vaccine. Any information, from other sources (as well as AstraZeneca itself) which shows that similar products have caused harm is being withheld or suppressed or hidden behind gagging orders.

### **What an information leaflet should contain**

Given the furtive way this scheme is being imposed, it is very unlikely that the government will issue a leaflet that will satisfy the information requirements under Irish law, as described by the HSE in its policy document. These include:



- (1) A statement that explicit parental consent must be obtained before the vaccine service can be provided and that it would be illegal otherwise to administer the vaccine. The leaflet should make it clear that “implicit consent”, as per the WHO document of 2014, will not and cannot apply. [See p.22-23 of the HSE Policy.]
- (2) A clear description of the product and the procedure by which the child will receive it. Since the government intends to give a second dose two weeks later in any instance where a child has not previously received a flu vaccine, the leaflet should make this plain. In short, the majority of the children will receive, not one dose, but two.
- (3) A description of the purported benefits. These should be stated in quantifiable terms, as per the HSE Policy. A parent should be told, for example, the odds of a vaccinated child getting flu this season as against one who is not vaccinated. A parent should also be told the odds that a child with no underlying condition, who contracts the flu this season, will go on to experience serious health complications. The leaflet should give the address of a website with links to peer-reviewed studies which support the claims made by the government.
- (4) A description of the risks. This should include, not just the risks associated with this product, but with childhood vaccines generally. Again the information should be given in quantifiable, easy-to-understand terms. The risks and side effects will range from mild symptoms (headache, fatigue, chills, etc in the short term) to known serious risks and side effects (including brain damage, paralysis, narcolepsy etc). Again the leaflet should give the address of a website with links to high quality, peer-reviewed studies which examine the risks associated with (a) this product and (b) childhood vaccines generally.

The leaflet should comply fully with the requirement set out on p.36 of the HSE Policy:

**The fact that a service user might be upset or refuse treatment or services as a result of receiving information as part of the consent process is not a valid reason for withholding information that they need or are entitled to know.**

[p.36]

- (5) The leaflet should state that the pharmaceutical industry in Ireland accepts no liability for harm or injury caused by its products and that this product is no exception.

- (6) A description of the steps taken by the manufacturer to ensure that the product is safe. Since the product is genetically modified, the leaflet should also set out the additional steps that were taken to ensure that the product does not carry any of the risks that are known to be associated with genetically modified substances. The concept of risk, as it appears throughout the leaflet, should be consistent with the interpretation set out on p.16 of the HSE Policy:

**Significant/Material risk**

A risk may be seen as significant/material if a reasonable person in the patient's position would attach significance to it. [p.16]

- (7) The leaflet should state (a) that the product is genetically modified, (b) that this is the first time a genetically modified vaccine has been used in Ireland, and (c) that the vaccine contains ingredients which have not previously been included in a vaccine.
- (8) The leaflet should state that the product, which is intended for children in the age bracket 2-12 years, contains four live attenuated strains of flu virus and, as such, is liable to give rise to a phenomenon known as “shedding”, where persons coming in contact with the child are more likely to be exposed to one of the viruses.

**“Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace,  
whose mind is stayed on Thee:  
because he trusteth in Thee.”  
– Isaiah 26:3**

## CONCLUSION

The Fluenz Tetra vaccine program is reckless – see our papers #243 and #245 – and should be terminated immediately. Both the Minister for Health and the Chief Medical Officer should be contacted by the Director of Public Prosecutions and apprised of their position. If brought against them, a charge of reckless endangerment would likely be upheld by the courts.

If, against all advice, the government decides to proceed, it is obliged to do so in conformity with the HSE Policy on Consent. If it fails to do so – and this would appear to be its intention – then it is breaking the law.

A moral and responsible government would not proceed with this program. However, when a government is marching in step with the New World Order and the criminal corporations behind it, such reckless behavior can be expected. The politicians who control this country may not wear the Marxist badge, but they subscribe fully to the Marxist agenda.

We are living in dangerous times.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**September 26, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

# Controlled Demolition: The Coming Constitutional Crisis

by Jeremy James



Regular readers may be familiar with our previous papers on this topic, namely the coming Constitutional crisis in the United States [See #97 (18 June, 2016), #109 (12 November, 2016), #141 (2 October, 2017), #173 (6 October, 2018), #214 (10 January, 2020), and #219 (7 March, 2020).]

## **Controlled demolition**

The premise behind those papers was basically as follows: The Elite have long planned to replace the existing system of constitutional democracy in the United States with a permanent oligarchical regime. Over several decades they have been installing here and there, in strategic locations, the ‘explosives’ that will bring down the existing system. To be certain of success, this controlled demolition must reach as far as the President. His Office must be undermined and its credibility destroyed. This is best achieved, not by bringing down the incumbent, à la Nixon, but by sabotaging the legitimacy of the electoral process itself. Unless the public is satisfied that victory was secured by fair and honorable means, a substantial proportion of the American people will reject the result and call for a fresh election.

Serious social unrest is inevitable, bringing street riots, looting, and immense economic uncertainty. If the result cannot be established for several months, then the public will lose confidence in the ability of the system to produce a clear winner, even if a fresh election was called. The longer the matter is allowed to drag out, the louder and more strident the calls will be for the Military to intervene and restore order. An interim ‘Administrator’ could assume executive power – possibly following a plebiscite of some kind to give a semblance of legitimacy to this revolutionary act. Securely in situ, the autocrat would move immediately to arrest all who opposed him. Congress would be suspended and martial law imposed.

# Midsummer's Day, *Shattered Union*, and the World Financial Crisis

by Jeremy James



#97

We give below the scenario that we projected in June 2016 (#97), with relevant changes in respect of 2020 shown in the margins:

<p><i>Biden</i> ←</p> <p>← <i>BLM Antifa</i></p>	<p>are not doing so. Clinton is increasingly being cast as an unlikable character with a shady past, while Trump is being hailed as the only candidate with the vision and integrity to pull America out of its economic slump. In the lead-up to the election we will almost certainly witness a major crisis in the financial system a shock of epic proportions that will affect all Americans. The political tension arising from this will be further exacerbated by sporadic acts of terrorism on American soil. The election will become, in the minds of most Americans, a landmark contest to decide the fate of the nation. In line with the <i>Shattered Union</i> plot, a tie at the Electoral College (or the fake assassination of Trump) would lift the political tension to crisis point. Millions of Trump supporters would refuse to accept Clinton as a legitimate President under such circumstances, even if Congress voted, by reference to some arbitrary criteria, to 'give' her the White House. The Supreme Court will not be able to make a legal ruling, not only because of the constitutional vagueness as to how such a matter could be decided, but because at present it has only eight members and could itself end up with a 4-4 judgment. [The sudden death of Antonin Scalia and the non-filling of his vacancy makes a lot of sense in this context.]</p>	<p>lockdown shock →</p> <p>→ Ruth Ginsberg</p>
--	---	--

Much of our analysis in that paper was based on an earlier one published on our website on 8 August, 2012, which was later included as an Appendix to #141. In it we showed how the Constitutional crisis had already been “predicted” in a prize-winning military essay by Lieutenant Colonel Charles J Dunlap, *The Origins of the American Military Coup of 2012*, which was published in 1992.



## ***Shattered Union***

Another predictive exercise was conducted in 2005 when a video game called ***Shattered Union*** was released. Here is how we described it in our earlier paper, #97:



Video games are being widely used to desensitize young people to violence, especially gratuitous brutality and conflict in an urban setting. A game called ***Shattered Union*** was released in 2005 which took this theme a step further and based it on the destruction of the United States by its own population. As an exercise in predictive programming is very compelling. It builds on the premise that the United States slips unexpectedly into civil war when a disputed **Presidential election** gives rise to intense social unrest, with widespread rioting and looting in cities across America. The count in the Electoral College resulted in a tie between the two main Presidential candidates. When Congress stepped in and arbitrarily picked a 'winner' the supporters of the losing candidate were extremely upset. In their eyes the election had been stolen. The new President was immensely unpopular, implementing martial law in the areas worst affected, and even subverting the Supreme Court in order to stay in office. A terrorist attack on Washington DC about this time was so destructive that it wiped out the entire government. In the ensuing chaos, several states seceded from the Union, and more followed later. Before long the nation was divided into six autonomous territories, each of which sought to extend its control into neighboring states and rebuild the *shattered union*.

Both the Dunlap essay and the video game anticipate, with surprising accuracy, the scenario that we see unfolding today.

In paper #97 (June 2016) we looked briefly at the disruption and turmoil, both national and geopolitical, that could spring from a protracted Constitutional crisis involving the Office of the President of the United States:

It is not difficult to see how a Constitutional crisis of this magnitude could lead to rioting in the streets and immense social unrest. The anxieties caused by an economic collapse, in particular its impact on 47 million recipients of food stamps, would add even more fuel to the fire. Home-grown anarchists, ghetto gangs, and various disaffected groups would rush to exploit the situation. A 'what have we got to lose?' mentality could spread very rapidly and cause social unrest to escalate to the point where the President – the very unpopular Mrs Clinton, viewed by many as an unconvicted felon – would introduce martial law in the cities most affected.

If, as the *Shattered Union* video game suggests, Putin sends his troops into Alaska, the American people may not offer any serious resistance. The loss of sovereign territory on the Arctic Circle would mean little or nothing to the average American struggling to feed and protect his family. This could embolden China to seize Taiwan and, very possibly, the Hawaiian Islands. At that stage the Illuminati would have what they have been building toward for several decades, another World War.

## Conditioning the public

The planned crisis will have greater momentum if the public already believes it could actually happen. Humanly we tend not to question the real cause behind a disturbing turn of events if we have been told in advance that it cannot be ruled out. This advance conditioning may reduce the shock to some degree but, for the Elite, it is a small price to pay if it means the vast majority of people will tamely accept the official explanation.

One of the earliest hints that this crisis scenario was being seriously considered came via *The Daily Show* on 11 June, hosted by Trevor Noah. Presidential candidate, Senator Joe Biden, was asked for his views about the upcoming election. He replied, “My single greatest concern? That the President is going to try and steal this election.”

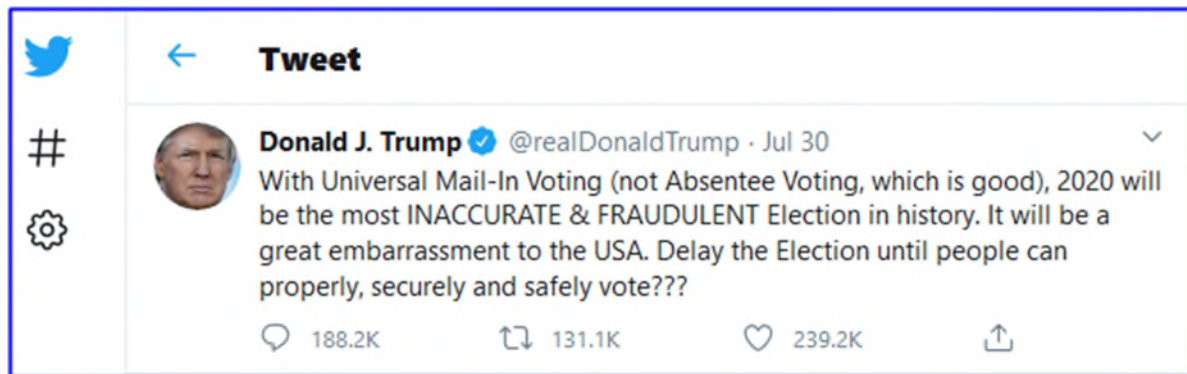
He was then asked if he had considered what would happen if President Trump refused to relinquish the presidency and vacate the White House if he lost the election. He said he had considered this possibility but was confident that senior figures in the military would not tolerate such conduct: “I am absolutely convinced they will escort him from the White House with great dispatch [i.e. quickly and efficiently].”

Given that Biden has trouble with plain English, his reply, with its use of the archaic phrase “with great dispatch,” sounds like a prepared answer to a prepared question. The Elite are planting in the minds of the electorate the otherwise unthinkable possibility that a defeated President would actually refuse to leave office.

President Trump added to this bizarre speculation when, in an interview with Chris Wallace of *Fox News Sunday* on 19 July, he refused to confirm that he would facilitate a peaceful transition: “I have to see... No, I’m not going to just say ‘Yes’.”

A few days later he issued the following Tweet, calling for the 2020 Presidential election to be postponed on the grounds that, with universal mail-in voting, it could become the most inaccurate and fraudulent election in history:





Ever since then he has repeatedly questioned the legitimacy of the November election. Just a few days ago, in his televised debate with Biden on September 29<sup>th</sup>, he declared – perhaps to the horror of millions of Americans – that “This is going to be a fraud like you’ve never seen.”

He’s following the script. The scenario envisaged by Lieutenant Colonel Dunlap and the makers of *Shattered Union* is being played out before our eyes.

### **Adding fuel to the fire**

Other parties have become embroiled in what is looking increasingly like a co-ordinated move by influential figures to add fuel to the fire. For example, on 11 August, in a lengthy warning to General Mark A Milley, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, two retired senior officers in the US Army – Lieutenant Colonel John Nagl and Lieutenant Colonel Paul Yingling – stated that the Military must decide in advance how it will act if President Trump refuses to vacate the White House on January 20. Here is how they sketched the critical moment:

“Then the clock will strike 12:01 PM, January 20, 2021, and Donald Trump will be sitting in the Oval Office. The street protests will inevitably swell outside the White House, and the ranks of Trump’s private army will grow inside its grounds. The speaker of the House will declare the Trump presidency at an end, and direct the Secret Service and Federal Marshals to remove Trump from the premises. These agents will realize that they are outmanned and outgunned by Trump’s private army, and the moment of decision [for the Military] will arrive.”

<https://www.defenseone.com/ideas/2020/08/all-enemies-foreign-and-domestic-open-letter-gen-milley/167625/>

More remarkable still is an initiative known as the Transition Integrity Project (TIP), a bipartisan consortium which came together late last year to examine the factors – all Trump-related – that might threaten the legitimacy and outcome of the 2020 Presidential election.

It consisted of more than a hundred senior political figures, academics, social media experts, journalists, campaign managers, and former career officials from the intelligence community, the Justice Department, the Military, and the Department of Homeland Security. All were Democrats or disaffected Republicans.

One might wonder why such busy professionals would come together in this way and give of their time over a period of months to a matter that was purely speculative and, most importantly, of no immediate relevance to most of those involved. Indeed, one might ask why they would even undertake a task which many Americans would regard as potentially subversive in nature.

Here is how one conservative commentator reacted to their report, which was published on 3<sup>rd</sup> August:

“This thoroughly disgusting, anti-American, seditious and treasonous document pretends to be of scientific character [and] to foresee the future, making claims at simulations and game scenarios. This veneer is false because, for one thing, the results are crafted by leftists, radicals, former government officeholders and campaign officials, united against Trump.”

– Michael Rozeff, Lewrockwell.com

Let’s see what upset Mr Rozeff, along with countless patriotic Americans in both camps.



**Rosa Brooks**



**William Kristol**

## **The people behind TIP**

We’ll begin with the people involved. TIP was ‘founded’ by two closet communists, Rosa Brooks and Nils Gilman:

### **Rosa Brooks**

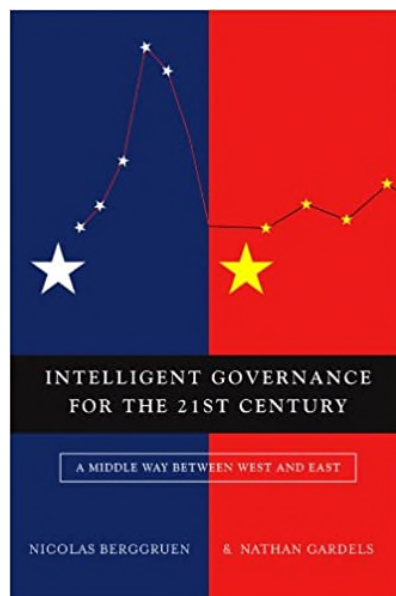
Brooks is Schwartz Senior Fellow at *New America* and Professor of Law at the oldest Jesuit law school in the US at Georgetown University. *New America* is a think-tank funded by the NWO Elite, including Bill Gates, Eric Schmidt (CEO of Google), Pierre Omidyar (eBay founder), the Rockefeller Foundation, the Ford Foundation, and even the State Department.

It says a lot about America today that the State Department is funding an organization with direct links to a high-level initiative to undermine democracy.

Shortly after Trump took office, Brooks wrote an essay for *Foreign Policy* magazine in which she suggested four ways to remove him before his term expired. The last of her options was not just unpatriotic – it was seditious: “The fourth possibility is one that until recently I would have said was unthinkable in the United States of America: a military coup, or at least a refusal by military leaders to obey certain orders.”

### **Nils Gilman**

Gilman is a vice president at the Berggruen Institute, which Wikipedia describes as “an independent think tank aimed at reshaping political and social institutions in the face of the great transformations of the 21<sup>st</sup> century.” (Great transformations?) The Institute includes the 21<sup>st</sup> Century Council, a behind-the-scenes version of the G20 which comprises former heads of state. Attendees at its meetings have included Henry Kissinger and Xi Jinping, now permanent Chairman of the Chinese Communist Party. The Institute was endowed with \$500 million at its foundation by the French billionaire and CFR member, Nicolas Berggruen. In typical Illuminati style, his two children were born from two surrogates implanted with eggs from the same donor. Berggruen is also the co-author of a book published in 2012, *Intelligent Governance for the 21<sup>st</sup> Century*, which seeks to replace Western democracy with a ‘better’ form of government.



A complete list of all TIP members has not been released, but several names are known. They include:

**John Podesta**

Another Georgetown law professor. Podesta has close working ties to the Clintons.

**William Kristol**

Founding director of *Republican Voters Against Trump*. Co-founder of PNAC in 1997, whose members included Dick Cheney and Donald Rumsfeld.

**Norman Eisen**

An ‘old friend’ of Obama from Harvard Law School. Married to Lindsay Kaplan, associate professor at Georgetown University.

**Colonel Larry Wilkerson**

Former chief of staff to Secretary of State, Colin Powell. In an interview on 29<sup>th</sup> June of this year, Wilkerson compared the political situation in the US today with that of Russia in 1917 and Iran in 1979, thus implying that sweeping regime change by revolutionary means could be expected.

**Michael Steele**

Graduate of Georgetown Law School. Entered a seminary for three years to prepare for the Catholic priesthood. Former Lieutenant Governor of Maryland.

**David Frum**

A former speechwriter for President George W Bush. Coined the phrase “Axis of Evil.” Former fellow of the American Enterprise Institute.

**Max Boot**

Born in Moscow, USSR. Senior Fellow and staff writer with the CFR.

**Donna Brazile**

Former Adjunct Professor of Women and Gender Studies at Georgetown University. LGBT activist.

**Zoe Hudson**

Former senior policy analyst with the Open Society Foundation run by George Soros. [Hudson is the Director of TIP.]

**Chuck Hagel**

Former Secretary of Defense. Former professor at the Edmund A. Walsh School of Foreign Service at Georgetown University.

**Michael Chertoff**

Co-author of the Patriot Act and former head of Homeland Security.

**Norman Ornstein**

Member of CFR. Resident Scholar at the American Enterprise Institute, which provided the main advisors to Bush Jr for the “war on terror” – John Bolton, Paul Wolfowitz and Richard Perle.

Anyone who is familiar with these people and the organizations they work for will see the pattern. A slew of Jesuit agents are working with secular Zionists, such as B’Nai B’rith and international Freemasonry, to advance the goals of the New World Order. Since this will necessitate a radical transformation in the way America is governed, there is ample scope for a group like this to influence the way the transformation is carried out. After all, there are few modes of political transformation as radical as a military coup – which, as we noted, was one of the options suggested by Rosa Brooks.



**Head of the worldwide Jesuit Order,  
Arturo Sosa**

**Evidence of treason**

We find plenty of evidence in the TIP report to support Michael Rozeff’s opinion that the document is “thoroughly disgusting, anti-American, seditious and treasonous.”

The TIP conducted several war-gaming exercises in June in which they tried to determine the immediate social and political impact of four possible election results. In three of the four possible scenarios they concluded that a Constitutional crisis was inevitable. A “peaceful” outcome could only be expected, they said, where Biden achieved a landslide victory (which we will call scenario (1)).

In each of the other scenarios that they considered – (2) where the election result remained unclear for several months, even to the date of the Inauguration; (3) where Trump had a clear victory in the Electoral College but was a clear second in the popular vote (as in 2016); and (4) where Biden achieved a narrow victory in both the Electoral College and the popular vote – supporters in one or both camps were so upset that violent street protests erupted all over the country and public confidence in the selection process evaporated: “The results...were alarming. We assess with a high degree of likelihood that November’s elections will be marked by a chaotic legal and political landscape.” (TIP)



**Georgetown University,  
Jesuit stronghold in the U.S.**

The following quotations from the report reveal the extent to which the participants have veered from constitutional democracy and chosen instead to revel in its destruction. Throughout the report, which is 22 pages long, we find an almost infantile obsession with improper conduct, illegal activity, social unrest, intimidation and lies, systematic misrepresentation, obstruction and fraud, litigation, cyber crimes, street violence, media propaganda and bullying, disregard for accepted procedures, political paralysis, foreign interference, and emergency intervention by law enforcement, the national guard, and the military. Whatever legitimate concerns the participants may have had regarding possible violations of correct electoral procedure, they are wholly subsumed in a Gothic extravaganza which can only be seen as a mischievous attempt to spark the very crisis they claim to abhor.

The assumption throughout is that Trump is a dangerous demagogue who will resort to every trick in the book – legal or illegal, peaceful or violent – to ensure that he remains in office:

“We assess that there is a chance the president will attempt to convince legislatures and/or governors to take actions – including illegal actions – to defy the popular vote... Of particular concern is how the military would respond in the context of uncertain election results.”



“Voting fraud is virtually non-existent, but Trump lies about it to create a narrative designed to politically mobilize his base and to create the basis for contesting the results should he lose. The potential for violent conflict is high, particularly since Trump encourages his supporters to take up arms.”

“The exercises suggest that Trump and his supporters are likely to engage in an orchestrated disinformation campaign to shape the public’s perception – in fact, misperception – of the “facts” underpinning a dispute over electoral results.”

“In addition, the exercises suggest that there is a significant possibility of simultaneous street mobilizations by both Trump and Biden supporters, in which case the possibility for violence will increase significantly, and the actions of law enforcement will become critical.”

“In some scenarios examined by TIP, Team Trump succeeded in invoking the Insurrection Act and sending active duty military troops into US cities to “restore order,” “protect” voting places, or confiscate “fraudulent” ballots.”

“Of particular concern are the President’s ability to federalize the national guard; to deploy the military domestically; to launch investigations into opponents and to freeze their assets; and even to control communication in the name of national security.”

“[Following one scenario] the country was in the midst of a full-blown constitutional crisis characterized by: 1) Political chaos; 2) Widespread threats of violence, and sporadic actual violence in the streets; and 3) A hostile, dangerous, highly-partisan, and frequently unconstrained information and media environment.”

<https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/7013152-Preventing-a-Disrupted-Presidential-Election-and.html#document/p1>

## **Secession from the Union**

The Elite are telling us what they are planning. Incredibly at one stage they even spell out some of the revolutionary political changes they expect to make:



“The Biden Campaign encouraged Western states, particularly California but also Oregon and Washington, and collectively known as “Cascadia,” to secede from the Union unless Congressional Republicans agreed to a set of structural reforms to fix our democratic system to ensure majority rule. With advice from President Obama, the Biden Campaign submitted a proposal to 1) Give statehood to Washington, DC and Puerto Rico; 2) Divide California into five states to more accurately represent its population in the Senate; 3) Require Supreme Court justices to retire at 70; and 4) Eliminate the Electoral College, to ensure that the candidate who wins to the popular vote becomes President.”

Remarkable! Before Biden would accept a Trump victory he would demand – on foot of “advice from *President* [!] Obama” – several concessions from the President, including the division of California into 5 states, the annexation of Puerto Rico as a new state, and the elevation to statehood of Washington D.C. If he did not get these concessions then he would push to have three states secede from the Union – California, Oregon and Washington State.

This is shameless political skulduggery! That any document should propose the break-up of the Union in this way is tantamount to treason, but we have here what effectively amounts to an ‘Establishment’ document making such a recommendation.

If the Democratic Party succeeded through the use of such threats in creating several new states, then, based on the demographics of the regions concerned, it would greatly expand its political power base and gain an unshakeable grip on both houses of Congress. There would be no way thereafter to constrain its far-left agenda.

The report is really a call to arms by the Elite to all of the disaffected groups, radicals, leftists, fascists, subversives, anarchists, and extremists across America. They are being told: “We are planning to make chaos – come and join in!”

“The most senior figure in the [Catholic] church in the US, Cardinal Timothy Dolan of New York” – *The Irish Times*, 3 October, 2020



Hilary Clinton, Cardinal Dolan, and Donald Trump in 2016.

“In a recording released in April [2020] of an event connecting Trump with 600 influential Catholics (including bishops and heads of school boards), [Cardinal Timothy] Dolan introduced the President by speaking warmly of their friendship and joking that he was on the phone more often to Trump than to his own mother.” – *The Irish Times*, 3 October, 2020

## CONCLUSION

The idea that the Insurrection Act could be invoked in the coming months should greatly concern every patriotic American. President Trump himself alluded to this possibility a few months ago.

Why would he do this? Why would he add fuel to the fire? Well, he too is part of this elaborate plot to transform America. He is acting out the role he has been given and following the script. Having exactly the personality and skill set that was needed, he was selected and trained for this purpose by the masterminds behind this controlled demolition. The three towers on 9/11 came down in a neat pile of dust, just as the demolition experts intended. Another, more important edifice, known as the US Constitution, is set to come down in the coming months, again by controlled demolition. The TIP report was one of the many carefully timed explosive events that, collectively, will destabilize and eventually topple the system of constitutional democracy in America.

Unless the LORD steps in and places a stay of execution on this nefarious plan, there is every indication that it will play out pretty much the way the Elite have intended. Few Americans know what it means anymore to get down on their knees and, with a contrite heart, ask God for forgiveness. Our great High Priest, Christ Jesus of Nazareth, can only intercede on our behalf if we approach him on his terms, not ours.

At a faith-based gathering in July 2015, Trump was asked if he had ever asked God for forgiveness. He replied: “I am not sure I have....if I do something wrong, I think, I just try to make it right. I don’t bring God into that picture. I don’t.”

**“The wicked, through the pride of his countenance,  
will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.”**

**– Psalm 10:4**

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**October 7, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

# Our Governments are Lying: Face Masks cause Real Long- Term Harm to Our Children

by Jeremy James



We are living in dangerous times. The dangers we face are greatly amplified by the extraordinary inability of the vast majority of the general population to recognize them. Perhaps the most disturbing failure of all is the degree to which parents are content to allow the medical profession, and in particular the pharmaceutical industry, to make decisions affecting their children which have irreversible, long-term consequences.

Of necessity we must trust professionals in relation to matters where we have no special expertise. But we have a duty of care to our children. To the extent that we are able it is incumbent on us to examine the claims made by the medical profession and the pharmaceutical industry as they pertain to our children. A straightforward, commonsense evaluation of the evidence in relation to these claims should enable us to see whether they might be over-stated, untrustworthy, or deliberately misleading.

Every parent should do this, but few seem to bother. This may have been an understandable attitude 50 years ago, but today it is simply irresponsible. The power of the pharmaceutical industry is far greater than it was 50 years ago, and its potential impact on the health and well-being of our children is also far greater. Mistakes in the manufacturing and testing of their products can potentially harm millions of children.

Where standards of accountability should be higher than in any other industry, they are actually lower because the industry has secured a legal exemption from all liability for harm caused by their vaccines. Furthermore, the regulatory framework for the industry, which ought to be staffed by independent personnel, is wholly controlled by persons with close ties to the industry. Experience over the past thirty years or more has shown, time and again, that the political system is easily manipulated by the huge financial inducements that the industry routinely uses to get its own way.

### **Your children are in YOUR care**

Our children are the most wonderful, most precious gifts we will ever receive! We should be watching over them with the same ferocity and zeal as a mother bear protecting her cubs. Alas, far too many have fallen for the lie that our government “cares” for our children and will do all in its power to protect them. This is nonsense, of course, but a lie is a powerful tool of indoctrination if it is repeated over and over again. Successive governments, as well as the mainstream media, have broadcast this lie for so long that few parents realize that their child, from a political perspective, is merely a statistic.

No Irish politician has ever been held accountable for the harm caused to hundreds (and possibly thousands) of children by vaccines. Even when compensatory awards are made by the courts, the question of liability is always left open.

How many politicians, wielding power today, will be held accountable in future years for the harm caused to our children by the mandatory requirement to wear a face mask in school? As students, they are obliged to sit in class for hours every day with a piece of cloth strapped over their nose and mouth:

“It is now recommended that teachers and secondary school students wear face coverings, similar to those worn in shops or on public transport, when a physical distance of 2 metres cannot be maintained.” – update of 7 August to the document *Reopening Our Schools: The Roadmap for the Full Return to School*, published on the Department of Education website.



Even though this requirement is stated in the form of a recommendation, it is being interpreted by school boards as a mandatory requirement lest the school be held liable for Covid-related illnesses among staff or students.



## The Silent Coup

Virtually all information about masks in the mainstream media is propaganda. *The Irish Times* is lying. *The Irish Independent* is lying. RTE, the national broadcaster, is lying. The government is lying. The Department of Health is lying. The Health Service Executive is lying. The lies are so obvious that everyone ought to be able to see them, but they don't. Why? Because in order to see these gross fabrications, one must accept that the people who are running our country are imposters and that, in a sense, a silent coup has taken place.

This is too hard for most of our citizens to accept. They would rather submit like children to a grievous violation of their bodily integrity than face up to the fact – the painful, almost unthinkable fact – that their country has been taken over by a foreign power. They would have to accept that the men and women whom they voted into office have deceived them and that when they claim to serve the nation as a whole they are lying through their teeth.



No-one likes to be deceived. It hurts our pride and our self-esteem. So when a nation of 5 million people are totally duped by a scheming cabal, very few of those 5 million are willing to swallow their pride and admit that the unthinkable has happened.

It didn't occur overnight, but stealthily, over several decades. Bit by bit the Communists took control of the media, the political parties, the religious institutions, the educational system, the health service, and so forth. The top strategists in the Soviet Union boasted in the 1960s that this was their plan. The program itself was financed by the same people who own and control the international banking system. Instead of attacking western nations with physical force, picking them off one by one, they chose instead to infiltrate their principal institutions and bring them all down at the same time. This is what we see happening today.

This slow, incremental approach may seem unnecessarily tedious. After all, it takes sixty years or so to get results. But it is far superior to the traditional system of invasion. Firstly, success is assured since the target nation will not recognize that it is under attack, even as its key institutions begin to collapse. Secondly, the collapse can be timed so that several countries – perhaps a very large number! – can be brought down simultaneously using the same crisis. Some countries will be “ready” before others, but their demise can be delayed until the complete set is lined up. Ireland, for example, could have been taken down in 2009, and Greece in 2011, but both were allowed to retain their independent democratic façade until certain other countries were “ready,” notably the US and the UK.



The fuse was lit in early 2020 via the great hoax we know as the Covid-19 pandemic. Even if an unpleasant flu-type virus was causing the short spike in mortality which occurred in some countries in March/April, the official response – with virtually every western country marching in step – was plainly insane. Their respective economies were certain to suffer considerable damage and any expectation that a ‘lockdown’ might save some lives was erased by the certain loss of life that would result from the sudden contraction in medical services and the toll exacted by social isolation.

## **Governments in lockstep**

The government in every western country was following the New World Order agenda. They did this, not because they were compelled to do so, but because, ideologically, they were recruited to serve this agenda long before they took office. In short, they are voluntarily following the program laid down by the international bankers.

Are we speaking about treason? Of course! But the perpetrators do not see it in those terms. Somehow they have convinced themselves that, if the world is to advance safely into its next stage of ‘evolution’, then it must replace the existing system of independent sovereign states with an all-powerful world government. And since 99 people out of a 100 would never accept such a system, it must be imposed by force.

They are using phony science and corrupt economics to bring this about. The existing system of fiat currencies and fractional reserve banking is designed to fail. When it does, a huge proportion of the wealth not already in their hands will pass into the control of the Ruling Elite. Other crises are also being manufactured through phony science to reinforce the public perception that ‘global’ problems require ‘global’ solutions and that these in turn will need a ‘global’ government to make them work.



## **Schoolchildren forced to wear masks**

What has this to do with the requirement that teenage schoolchildren wear masks in class? Everything! It is a watershed moment in this entire program of social control. If rational, well-educated, well-informed western parents – who undoubtedly love their kids – are willing to submit them to this patent abuse, then the battle is lost.



The Ruling Elite must be delighted. They can turn the screw as tightly as they want and their victims say nothing! It wasn't enough to teach little boys that they might really be little girls, or that they might be repressed homosexuals, or that they ought to be watching porn or indulging in promiscuous sex. No, let's go further and make them wear masks like Muslim women, and force them to stay at least six feet away from the opposite sex.

If a lone piece in this perverted puzzle makes no sense, a clear picture emerges when we put the pieces together. Our children are being harmed psychologically by a carefully crafted set of beliefs and practices which impede their normal development. The boys are being feminized, while the girls are being sexualized prematurely and made to believe their bodies are commodities which they must learn to exploit.

It is not hard to see how well this fits into the Marxist plan to weaken and 'transform' western society.

## **The Cult**

Imagine if, last year, you were shopping in your local mall and saw your next-door neighbors, a family of five – mother, father, and three children – all walking along with cloth masks over their faces. Immediately you would think, "They must have joined a cult." And yet, less than a year later, the same idiotic spectacle – through state-sponsored lies and indoctrination – it made to seem 'normal'.

This is what happens when everyone joins a cult. The few who refuse to do so become the new outsiders, the ones who are no longer normal.

Sadly, very few professionals are denouncing the face-mask charade and exposing its role in the psychological oppression of our children.

We doubt whether there is anything in the following assessment that most parents would not accept. Nevertheless, by allowing the state to do as it pleases, the same parents are knowingly subjecting their kids to the regime this woman describes.



**Dr. Margarite Griesz-Brisson, MD, is a Consultant Neurologist and Neurophysiologist with a PhD in Pharmacology. She has a special interest in neurotoxicology, environmental medicine, neuroregeneration, and neuroplasticity.**

### **A professional assesses the harm caused by face masks**

The videotaped statement by the doctor concerned (dated 27 September 2020) may be found at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IYeQ9dmTFbY> but it is in German. The text below is a translation culled from two sources. We had intended to give a shorter version but she makes so many points of substance, and argues her case so persuasively, that we feel our readers would welcome the longer version:

My name is Margareta Griesz-Brisson. I am a neurologist with a practice in Mülheim in Germany and a neurological practice in London. I follow the events in Germany and around the world with growing concern. Corona has turned out to be a moderate flu and the measures [to combat it are] an absolute catastrophe on every level...

We can strengthen our immune system through good food, good water, lots of exercise, socializing, joy, friends, love and plenty of fresh air. Do you notice anything? This is exactly what the government forbids us. And what it recommends in return is hand sanitizer, spacing, and mouth-and-nose covering...

Regarding mouth and nose covering: Humans can live without food for weeks, without water for days, but only for just minutes without oxygen and without breathing. Re-breathing or re-inhaling our exhaled air inevitably results in a lack of oxygen and a deluge of carbon dioxide. However, we know that the human brain is very sensitive to oxygen starvation. There are nerve cells, for example in the hippocampus, that cannot survive for more than three minutes without oxygen.

The acute warning symptoms for oxygen deprivation are headache, somnolence, dizziness, difficulty concentrating, delayed reaction times, i.e. limitations in cognitive functioning. However, with chronic oxygen deficiency, these symptoms disappear, you get used to them, [but] your performance capacity remains reduced and the oxygen deficiency in your brain continues to increase.

We know that neurodegenerative diseases take years to decades to develop, so if you forget your phone number today, the malfunction in your brain started 20 or 30 years ago. While you think you've gotten used to your mask and the air you exhale, the degenerative processes in your brain continue to work regardless of the lack of oxygen.

The second problem of the brain is that the nerve cells do not or hardly divide, which means that if the government allowed us to breathe generously again within a few months, the lost nerve cells cannot be restored through cell healing. What's gone is gone.

This is especially important for anxious people who really believe that this mask can protect themselves from the virus. The virus is about 0.08 micrometers in size. The pores of the common masks are 80 to 500 micrometers in size and get bigger with each wash and each subsequent wash. A general mask does not protect against a virus in any way. I don't wear a mask, I need my brain to think. I want to meet my patients with a clear head and a clear mind, not under carbon dioxide anesthesia...

As a neurologist, I must explicitly say that anyone who wishes to do so is entitled to medical exemption from the mask. There is no baseless, false or discourteous statement. Oxygen deficiency damages every brain. It must be the free decision of each person whether they will accept the lack of oxygen in their brains to protect themselves from viruses with an ineffective mask.

Masks are an absolute no-no for children and young people. Children and adolescents naturally have a very active and adaptive immune system and must constantly interact with the earth's microbiome. Your brain is just as insanely active. There is so much to learn. The brain of a child or teen is hungry for oxygen. The more metabolically active an organ is, the more oxygen it needs.

In children and adolescents, every organ is metabolically active. Depriving or even limiting oxygen from a child or adolescent's brain is not only dangerous to health, it is also absolutely criminal. Oxygen deprivation inhibits brain development and the damage it causes cannot be reversed. The child needs the brain to learn, and the brain needs oxygen to function. We do not need a clinical study for this – it is simple but indisputable physiology.

Knowingly and intentionally caused oxygen deficiency is an intentional, deliberate health hazard and an absolute medical contraindication. An absolute contraindication in medicine means that this drug, this method, this therapy, or this measure should not be used. To impose an absolute medical contraindication across the board as a coercive measure for the entire population requires clear and serious reasons. These must be checked by the responsible interdisciplinary and independent bodies and authorities and approved unanimously.

If dementia grows exponentially in the next ten years and the younger generation has not been able to reach their God-given potential, it doesn't help to say we didn't need the masks...Please dear colleagues, we all need to wake up. I know how bad oxygen deprivation is for the brain, the cardiologist knows about the heart, the pulmonologist knows about the lungs. A lack of oxygen damages every organ.

...Why do the medical associations intervene to punish doctors who issue medical certificates for their patients? Does the person or physician have to prove that oxygen deprivation is harmful to the person or his patient? What kind of medicine do our medical associations represent? The initial lack of evidence for the effectiveness of these measures has now turned out to be clear evidence of ineffectiveness – and yet the madness continues!

Who is responsible for this crime? Those who want to enforce measures, or those who make it happen, who agree, or who fail to prevent them? Wake up Germany. It's not about masks, it's not about viruses, and it's certainly not about your health. It is about much, much more.

## **Our politicians are lying**

Please bear in mind that this German neurologist is infinitely more qualified than any politician to expound on this subject! She is rightly accusing the politicians of a crime. She states what we all know to be perfectly true, that wearing a face mask impedes our inhalation of oxygen and our exhalation of carbon dioxide. To do so for hours on end is harmful! What is more, it does absolutely nothing to reduce the risk of either contracting or spreading a virus!

Our politicians are LYING. What is worse, their lies are doing REAL HARM to our children.

Make no mistake – these are lies with a purpose. They are not a product of disordered thinking but a deliberate plan to subdue the population. The WHO swine flu ‘pandemic’ of 2009 was a complete hoax. In fact it was such an obvious hoax that the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe held an emergency debate on it in early 2010. They could see that the pharmaceutical industry was running the whole show. The WHO had no interest whatever in health promotion. It’s only goal is to generate massive demand worldwide for the phony products sold for huge profits by this venal, avaricious industry.



The hoax pandemic of 2009 was only a dry run. The Elite always knew it might not work. This time they intend to push ahead with the hoax, all the way to the bitter end. And the end they envisage will be bitter indeed, where everyone, without exception, is vaccinated, tagged, tracked, and compliant.

The use of masks was a major innovation. So too was social distancing. The masses were obliged to show in public the marks of their submission. This is not unlike the way the National Socialists in Germany used the Nazi salute and constant repetition in public of the inane chant, *Heil Hitler!*, to bring the masses into line. Everyone was expected to use both the salute and the mantra. Even those who hated to do so felt obliged to conform or risk being ostracized by their neighbors and workmates. They also risked a severe beating from the gangs of Brownshirts who roamed the streets of Germany, sniffing out dissent.



These modes of oppression are being supplemented today, in Ireland at least, by the widespread use of Garda checkpoints on busy roads, causing endless delays, and humiliating their trapped victims who feel obliged to reveal where they are coming from, where they are going, and the purpose of their journey.

This is deliberate. From a medical standpoint it serves no useful purpose, but our Marxist government has directed that the public be further demoralized. Every time a person submits to this form of abuse, his will to resist is depleted. The humiliation is amplified by conducting it in public. What is more, the victim is made subtly complicit in the entire charade by co-operating with the police. In a sense, through his compliance, he is endorsing what they are doing. Thus the oppressed herd, tired and intimidated, is trained to do what it's told.

### **Mass humiliation**

A few days ago the government of Italy ordered all citizens to wear a face mask in public. In effect they are demanding that everyone bear on their face a visible sign of their submission to a national edict that makes no sense. It is nothing other than a Satanic exercise in mass humiliation.



The requirement that Irish schoolchildren at second level wear a mask in class is equally humiliating. Most of them know it serves no purpose. But their will must be broken. They must be taught that “the greater good” overrides their individual autonomy. They are being led across the DMZ into N Korea, where a whole new world of rules and regulations apply. For now, they have only a few rules to obey, but they are being conditioned to accept that the state can introduce many more, and when it does – “for the greater good” – everyone will have to do what they are told.

Mask-wearing is psychologically harmful, especially for a child, whose mind and personality are still developing. If nothing else, a mask diminishes one's personal identity. Burqas and niqabs are used to make the unfortunate Islamic women who wear them subservient and docile. Any parent who thinks their child will not be affected by wearing a mask really needs to look more closely at this sinister subject.

We develop interpersonal skills by spending time with our peers, seeing their faces, discerning their emotions, and being closely involved with them in social situations. It should hardly be necessary to state something so obvious! But, alas, this is where we are today, where parents have been so heavily indoctrinated by government lies and morbid propaganda that they cannot exercise even a modicum of common sense.

### **The Irish Marxist regime**

The Marxist regime that rules Ireland – comprising leading members of FF, FG, SF, GP, and Labour – is very similar to the Marxist regime that rules China. The only difference is that the latter has taken its country much further down the road of social enslavement.



In the past eight years (yes, a mere eight years!), the Irish regime has achieved several major goals of international Marxism. In 2012 it got the Irish electorate to amend the Constitution and give to the state the power to forcibly sever all legal connections between a child and his or her natural parents. In 2015, it tricked them into downgrading natural marriage to the level of a contractual arrangement between homosexuals. And in 2018, through the use of shameless propaganda, deception and lies, it got them to amend the Constitution to facilitate the murder of unborn children for social convenience.

These are major goals of Marxism, involving the methodical destruction of marriage and the family and the cunning reclassification of children as wards of state. Several other Marxist goals have also been achieved or substantially advanced over this period, as detailed in previous papers, notably the sexualization of children and the corruption of gender.

Incredibly, in March of this year it even introduced legislation that enables the state to arrest and detain ANYONE whom it SUSPECTS may have the so-called Covid-19 virus, to convey them to an undisclosed location and forcibly medicate them. If you doubt this, see our paper #227, *Gaelic Gulag: Ireland is Now under Marxist Rule*.

<https://gemmaodoherty.com/video/>



**Report on medical fascism by Gemma O'Doherty,  
16 October, 2020.**

**Please watch!**

**This woman courageously exposes the vile and wicked lies being told by our 'health' authorities and our devious, deceitful government. She went up and down throughout the Mater Hospital in Dublin city looking for evidence of a resurgent Covid pandemic, but found none. She could find only two patients – of any kind! Numerous services were shut down. In this video she names some of the people who should face prosecution because of their role in this villainy.**

**The latest Government Budget allocated €21 billion to the Health sector in 2021 – an absolutely staggering sum for a pathetic, partially functioning service. ALL of this money is borrowed from the International Bankers. Our corrupt government is selling our nation even further into debt slavery.**

**Middle-ranking staff in the Health Sector, many of whom perform simple administrative tasks, are paid massive salaries (over €100,000) to keep silent about this outrageous abuse of power. They know the 'pandemic' is a scam but they dare not open their mouths.**

## Counterfeit men are a dime a dozen

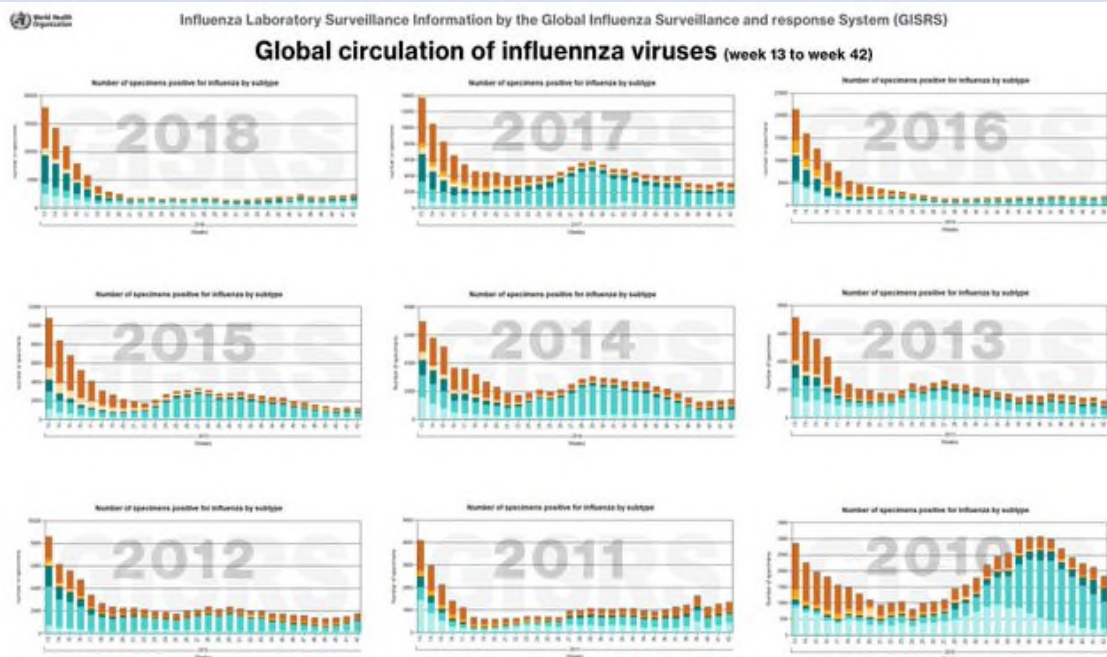
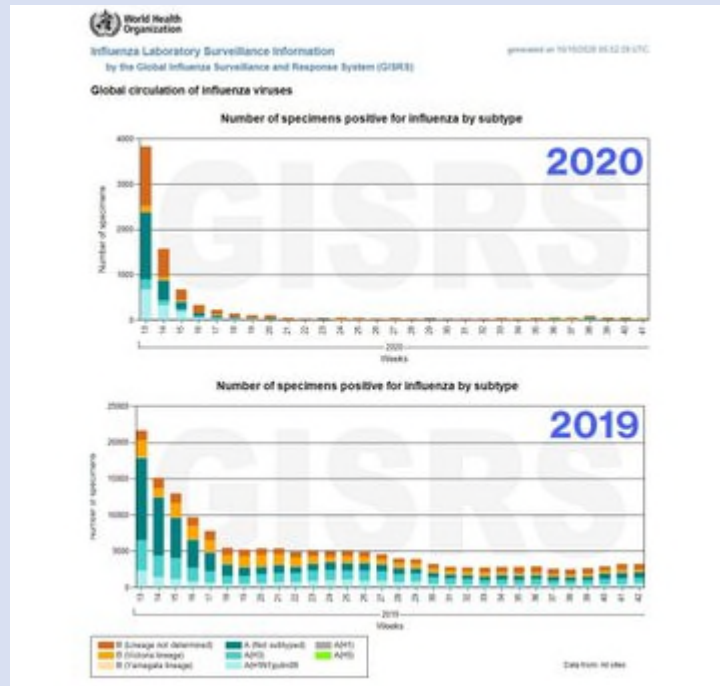
According to the Central Statistics Office, Ireland has about 1.6 million males in the age bracket 18-70. In theory these all qualify as “men.” There was a time when that word meant something, indicating a person with such qualities as maturity, courage, integrity, selflessness, independence, ambition, commitment and patriotism. It would be wonderful if our country had, in reality, even half that number of men, but alas, in this age of feminization, pornography, gender confusion, social approval, and endless consensus-seeking, real men are hard to find. Few have the courage to question unaccountable authority or to publicly rebuke state-sponsored Marxist propaganda – brimming with atheistic, nihilistic guff – and say, “This is WRONG!”

We lock our elderly in care homes and deny them access to the tender love of their own children. *This is wrong!* We make our children wear masks as though they were deadly vectors of disease. *This is wrong!* We force people to remain under house arrest in their own homes for months on end. *This is wrong!* We cannot get on a bus or go into a shop without putting a mark of slavery on our face. *This is wrong!* We force businesses to shut down because, heaven forbid, someone might catch a bug and feel unwell for a few days. *This is wrong!* We are tested for a virus which has never been isolated, not even by the World Health Organization. *This is wrong!* We are told again and again by the government and the media that this hypothetical virus is both deadly and highly contagious, when all the evidence says otherwise. *This is wrong!* We are asked to trust a “test” which is so erratic, random, and perverse that no-one knows what a ‘positive’ result actually means. *This is wrong!* We are expected to install an app on our phone so the state can more easily track us down and violate our bodily integrity. *This is wrong!* We are asked to make our children show half a face to other half-faced children and stay six feet away from them. *This is wrong!* We are asked to accept that normal Constitutional protections must be suspended until this allegedly ‘deadly scourge’ is brought under control. *This is wrong!*

We could list many more. Each of these strange, bizarre and irrational forms of behavior is based on lies, deception and bogus science.



[https://www.who.int/influenza/gisrs\\_laboratory/flunet/en/](https://www.who.int/influenza/gisrs_laboratory/flunet/en/)



## Official statistics on Influenza published by the World Health Organization.

Note that the worldwide incidence of influenza cases in 2020 is but a tiny fraction of what it was in each of the ten years from 2010. Why is this? Has influenza suddenly ceased to exist? Of course not. Beginning in February 2020, the WHO has simply re-classified all influenza cases as 'Covid-19' cases. This is medical fraud on a grand scale.



We can look forward to the day when the political leaders who are responsible for this crime are brought to account, along with the bevy of public servants, media moguls, and medical professionals who helped them. But that day will not arrive until a substantial proportion of the Irish population learn to speak aloud these three simple words – “This is wrong!”



I would urge those upstanding members of Irish society who are having difficulty with these words to practice them in private (where no-one can hear you) and then, after a week or so, venture into the backyard and whisper them to a passing ant. You will feel so much better for doing so. In your newly emancipated state, your confidence will grow in leaps and bounds and it should be possible, eventually – be patient, it may take another week – to say those potent words OUT LOUD. Be assured, the ants won’t die. And neither will you.

In a country where most of the men are feminized pansies – unable to defend their wives, their children, their jobs, or even their own dignity – we are probably asking too much.

## **The Word of God**

It may help to remind them that the Word of God forbids the wearing of masks.

We are familiar with the bridle that farmers and equestrians use to control horses and donkeys and direct their movements. It fits over the animal’s head and mouth area. The Bible directs that, as children of God, we do not allow ourselves to be treated in this way:

**“Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle [*recen*], lest they come near unto thee.”**

**(Psalm 32:9)**

Isaiah also refers to a bridle in the End Time:

**“And his [i.e. Christ’s] breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle [*recen*] in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.”**

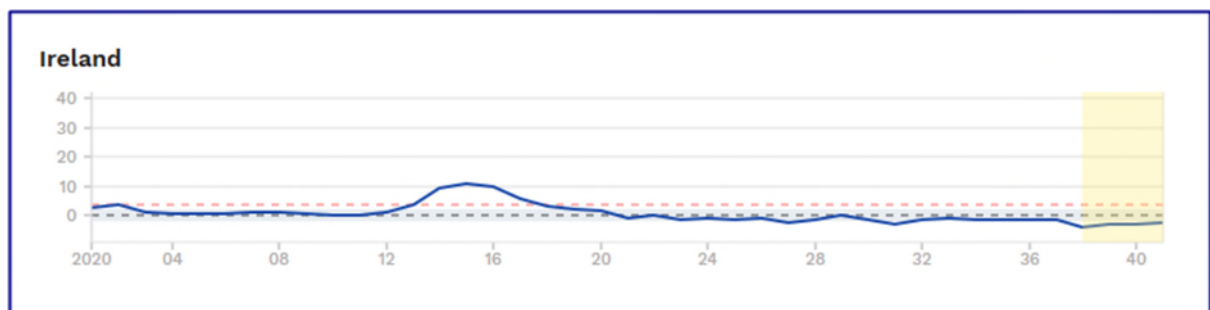
**(Isaiah 30:28)**

We are made in the image and likeness of God. A person lost the right to defile his body when he became a Christian. This applies, not only to fornication, but to tattoos, flesh marks, cross-dressing, and ascetic practices. It applies also to head coverings in church. As the Apostle Paul states, **“For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God:” (1 Corinthians 11:7).** How much more shameful it is, then, to cover one’s face!

It is significant that the only face covering endorsed by the Word of God pertains to lepers, whose bodily affliction represents the progressive, corrosive power of sin. Those who are saved, whose sins are covered by the blood of Calvary, are never required thereafter to cover their face. They have been freed from the power of Satan – praise the LORD! The modern requirement, therefore, that all people wear a mask at all times – as in Italy – is a blasphemous mockery of Calvary and all that our Savior achieved on our behalf.

---

### **Massive spike in Government Lies**



**The chart above may be found on the Euromomo website:**

**(<https://www.euromomo.eu/graphs-and-maps/>)**

**It shows “the weekly excess deaths (deviation in mortality from the expected level)” for Ireland thus far in 2020. Apart from a small increase in March/April, the graph is perfectly NORMAL. So when the government claims that we are now facing a dangerous increase in the number of Covid cases, they are LYING. The number of deaths has actually been consistently BELOW the average since May! The alleged “spike” in cases is phony and the medical experts who stand over these fraudulent figures are guilty of serious professional misconduct.**

**The “cases” themselves are meaningless, since EVERYONE has fragments of Coronavirus RNA in their system. If you ran the PCR test over and over, everyone in Ireland would test ‘positive’ for Covid-19.**

**Stealth weapons can be used to produce a spike in mortality, but there is no evidence that they are being used at present. If and when they are deployed and the death toll rises, the blame will be placed on the bogus pathogen, ‘Covid-19’, or a supposed mutation.**

---

## **CONCLUSION**

Paradoxically, people who have no fear of God have a great fear of ridicule! They feel so brave in their own eyes when they scorn the sovereign authority of God, but they cringe at the possibility that someone might call them a ‘conspiracy theorist’.

Such people will never dare utter these crucial words, “This is wrong!”

So when the Deputy Prime Minister, Leo Varadkar, said the following on 15<sup>th</sup> October – “The view I would hear sometimes from retailers and restaurateurs is ‘let’s lockdown now and we can reopen and have a normal Christmas,’ but I would be loathe to make that promise” (*The Irish Independent*) – I don’t expect the majority to see his words as I do. These closet Marxists, like their comrades across Europe, hate Christianity and nothing would please them more than to make the celebration of Christmas illegal. No church service. No communal prayers. No carol singing. No songs of praise to the LORD and His Son, Jesus Christ. No family gatherings.

Yes, this is EXACTLY the filthy scenario that would please them.

Again we say, This is wrong! This is very, very wrong, and unless the people of Ireland wake up and detect the fetid stench of tyranny in their midst, both they and their children will end up paying a terrible price.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**October 18, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

# How the Pandemic Lie was Used to Sabotage the Western Legal System

by Jeremy James



The rights and freedoms discussed in this paper are recognized and upheld in almost all democracies. They are founded on nearly a thousand years of Common Law in Europe, as well as Acts of Parliament passed by a number of European countries, notably England, which rights and freedoms were later replicated and given legislative force by other jurisdictions.

## **The concept of Common Law**

The concept of Common Law may be familiar to many readers but it is often poorly understood. It is based on rulings made by courts whose authority to make such rulings was not disputed. Courts of law existed long before Western parliaments. Without these rulings (case law or precedents) the citizens of a territory, such as a province or principality, would have had no way to secure the two basic rights that are essential for social order and prosperity, namely, the protection of liberty and the protection of property. For this reason, as these court rulings became accepted generally as precedents by which similar cases should be judged, they became the “common law”.

Common Law is not promulgated by parliament or through statute. The courts alone, over a long period, have established the Common Law and given it a documented form. In so far as modern courts interpret legislation and give it a meaning that is definitive and operational, the Common Law principle continues to apply.



## **Common Law has Constitutional force**

It is important to note that Common Law preceded the establishment of national parliaments and sovereign nation states. Therefore, no parliament has the power to abolish rights or freedoms established under Common Law. The purpose of a written Constitution is primarily to enshrine these rights and freedoms in a comprehensive form so that subsequent, as well as existing, legislative provisions can be tested against it, thus ensuring that rights and freedoms obtaining under Common Law are not infringed.

A written constitution is not required to enforce or sustain Common Law rights. The chief advantage of a written Constitution is the clarity and shared understanding that it brings to matters that might otherwise be disputed and thereby delay the administration of justice.

The Irish Constitution of 1937 did not create any rights or freedoms. Instead it set out a consistent framework by which existing rights and freedoms, guaranteed under Common Law, could be acknowledged and approved in a settled form of words by the general population.



## **A defense against tyranny**

Common Law came into being primarily for one reason, as a defense against tyranny and the use of force. It established an immovable barrier which thugs and tyrants could breach only at their peril. If they did so they lost their own protection under the law and exposed themselves to random acts of retribution. Powerful barons and landowners, who would previously have exercised their power and authority capriciously and without limit, found it more advantageous to submit to the Common Law and enjoy thereby the greatly increased social stability and ensuing prosperity that the Common Law enabled.

**“He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good;  
and what doth the LORD require of thee,  
but to do justly, and to love mercy,  
and to walk humbly with thy God?”**

**- Micah 6:8**

Historically the most significant instance of this “rapprochement” was at Runnymede in Surrey, twenty miles from London, when, on 15 June 1215, the king signed a charter which guaranteed basic rights and freedoms to a group of rebel barons. While the charter did not extend in a technical sense to all members of the realm, it established the principle that all persons have rights and freedoms which cannot be set aside, diminished or abridged by more powerful groups or interests.



Over the following centuries the rights and freedoms in question took on a more developed form. They were greatly influenced, both in their interpretation and in their universal application, by the moral framework laid down in the Bible, in particular the Ten Commandments and the principles of equity and charity found in the New Testament.

### **The rights and freedoms guaranteed under Common Law**

The following is a list of the fundamental rights and freedoms in a modern parliamentary democracy, all guaranteed under Common Law:

- The right of *habeas corpus*
- The right to due process
- The right to be presumed innocent until proven guilty
- The right to bodily integrity
- The right to freedom of movement
- The right to freedom of speech
- The right to own property and accumulate capital
- The right to choose and practise a religion

The right to a basic education  
The right to earn a living  
The right to vote  
The right to marry  
The right to have children  
The right to inherit and bequeath property  
The right to assemble  
The right to travel outside the jurisdiction.

Some jurisdictions also include the right to bear arms.

These rights are recognized with great consistency in over a hundred countries around the world, despite wide variations between them in culture and ethnicity. For example, persons relocating between any of the following countries would expect to continue to enjoy the same fundamental rights and freedoms – Japan, South Korea, Thailand, Australia, Brazil, Mexico, Canada, Ireland, United Kingdom, France, and Finland, to name a few.

### ***Bunreacht na hÉireann*** **The Irish Constitution**



**Irish postage stamps issued in 1937 in honor of the new Constitution, which was "Enacted by the People" on 1<sup>st</sup> July, 1937. They display, in the Irish language, the opening words of the Constitution, "In the Name of the Most Holy Trinity..."**

Since these rights and freedoms are inalienable or “indefeasible” (*Bunreacht na hEireann*), and since we possess them by virtue of our common humanity, we are justified in calling them, in accordance with a long standing convention, our “God-given Rights”. As such they are imprescriptible and “antecedent and superior to all positive law” (Article 41 of the Irish Constitution, 1937).



## **Communism**

The political philosophy known as Communism does not guarantee any of these rights. Under a Communist regime – such as the one now operating in China – a person enjoys only those rights which the state itself positively bestows. Such rights can be removed, diminished or abridged at any time. They are generally conditional on one’s continued observance of the rules and regulations laid down by the state. The criteria by which one’s obedience is measured can also change from time to time, depending on prevailing government policy and the way relevant rules and regulations are interpreted by provincial and local officials.

It would be fair to say that the more rights a country violates, or is empowered in law to violate, the more Communist it has become. By and large, Islam is dominated by the same totalitarian mindset as Communism but possesses an extensive archive of judicial precedents which in practice serves to reduce the risk of arbitrary abuses of power by persons in authority, including the state itself.

## **The UN Declaration of Human Rights**

The Communist-controlled assembly known as the United Nations has been trying for decades to implement worldwide its alternative system of “human rights” with a view in due course to supplanting Common Law as the only guarantor of human rights. In so far as it purports to be substantive and of general application, the UN Declaration of Human Rights is an affront to democracy and a threat to the liberties guaranteed under Common Law. To the extent that the Declaration is used even to interpret Common Law rights, it is violating the sovereignty and independence of the countries affected.

	<b>Head of the UN, Antonio Guterres – an ardent, lifelong communist.</b>	<b>Head of the WHO, Tedros Ghebreyesus – an ardent, lifelong communist.</b>	
---	--	---	---

## **The Communist attack on our God-given Rights**

We are facing today, commencing in 2020, an entirely new way of undermining our God-given Rights. It involves the creation of an ongoing emergency situation where the legal system that protects our rights is not allowed to function properly.

The government would have us believe that our God-given Rights limit or restrict the measures that are necessary to address the emergency situation and must be superseded or suspended by exceptional temporary laws until the emergency has passed.

The Irish Constitution provides for only ONE emergency situation where its provisions may be temporarily curtailed and that is during “a time of war or armed rebellion” where a state of “national emergency exists” (Article 28.3.3). Since the emergency invoked by the Irish government in 2020, which allegedly enabled it by legislation to suspend or curtail certain provisions in the Constitution, does not satisfy the condition stipulated in Article 28.3.3, the legislation in question is repugnant to the Constitution.



**Cults use slogans like this to control their members.**

During this temporary emergency period, which the government has declared on its own authority, certain rights and freedoms cannot be guaranteed. All decisions regarding the nature and magnitude of a threat that would be needed to trigger such a recourse, the criteria that should determine whether or not the said emergency situation still obtains, and the extent to which certain fundamental rights and privileges should be curtailed or suspended, are all made exclusively by the government and endorsed by parliament.

It is therefore possible by this means, if it is so minded, for the government to suspend or curtail indefinitely many vital provisions in the Constitution simply by refusing to rescind its declaration that a state of emergency still obtains. This would normally be regarded as the distinctive prerogative of a totalitarian regime.



It should be recognized that, wherever this occurs, the implications for democracy in this country or any other country are profound. The scope for abuse is considerable.

Many countries may not have a constitutional provision which allows for the temporary suspension of fundamental liberties. Where they do have one, it can normally be triggered only when the country is threatened with a military invasion. To that extent, an emergency situation is one where the continued viability of the country as a sovereign state is clearly imperilled and drastic, hitherto unforeseeable, actions must be taken to address that threat, even if such actions necessitate the temporary curtailment or suspension of fundamental rights and freedoms.

### **The invention of two pernicious legal concepts**


In order to secure this revolutionary suspension or curtailment of many provisions in the Constitution, the government introduced by stealth two completely new legal concepts, which we will now discuss. These concepts had no precedent in the legal framework of any European democracy, either in peacetime or under emergency wartime conditions.

The first new legal concept was the “permanent potential human biohazard”, which we will refer to hereafter as the PPB. The second was the “confirmed human biohazard” or CB. The latter should not be confused with the concept of a “symptomatic and infectious person.” A CB may be in perfectly good health and not exhibit any sign of illness. A person graduates from a PPB to a CB by virtue solely of a positive result in a test which purports to show that he carries a pathogenic virus.

The government of Ireland introduced these legal concepts in the following pieces of legislation in March, 2020, with no declaration as to their necessity, their novelty, or their consistency with the existing code of jurisprudence:

**Health (Preservation and Protection and other Emergency Measures in the Public Interest) Act 2020**

**Emergency Measures in the Public Interest (Covid-19) Act 2020.**

	<p><b>A pellet of potassium will burst into flames when it comes into contact with water.</b></p> <p><b>A pernicious legal concept is just as destructive when placed where it does not belong.</b></p>
---	---

Here is how the Opposition spokesman responded during the Health Bill debate on 19<sup>th</sup> March:

“I do not imagine anyone in this House would contemplate the powers that are in this Bill under normal times. They are vast and extensive. Most of them are not time-limited and do not have a review clause. Most of them are not subject to appeal. These are extraordinary measures and, in normal times, we would not remotely consider such things. Yet, if the task before us is to bring the total number of cases down from a potential of 600,000 to 60,000 in only four weeks, then, unfortunately, we need to consider such measures, and so Fianna Fáil will be supporting the Bill.”

– **Deputy Stephen Donnelly, 19<sup>th</sup> March 2020, Second Stage debate on the Health (Preservation and Protection and other Emergency Measures in the Public Interest) Bill 2020**

Deputy Donnelly later became the Minister for Health in the new government formed on 27 June, 2020.

Note his words: “[These proposed powers] are vast and extensive. Most of them are not time-limited and do not have a review clause. Most of them are not subject to appeal. These are extraordinary measures and, in normal times, we would not remotely consider such things.”

We would not remotely consider such things. Why not? Because they are unconstitutional. They violate our fundamental rights and freedoms, and they enable a government, if it is so minded, by a sinister application of the law to deprive of their liberty any person or persons who might oppose them.



**The government ranges across the green fields of Ireland.**

## **The alleged justification for this Covid legislation**

These two Acts were introduced to address a situation across the country generally which the government deemed to have the character of a grave emergency due to the allegedly high probability that, without radical intervention, a dangerous infectious pathogen would spread rapidly within the wider community and cause a death rate far higher than that of a virulent seasonal outbreak of influenza.

A permanent potential biohazard under the legislation is a person who is **not** known to be infected with a dangerous pathogen but who could possibly become infected at some later date and pose a risk to others. He is not yet a biohazard but, due to the highly infectious nature of the pathogen, he could reasonably be expected to become infected by inadvertent contact with an infected person at some future date.

So, while the public health emergency prevailed, as determined by the government, **everyone** in the country carried, in law, the stigma of being a permanent potential biohazard. For the first time in Irish law every person resident in the country had a legally binding impediment attaching to him or her which the individual was unable to remove.

The government arrogated to itself the power to decide the circumstances under which this stigma could be removed. While the stigma or status would lapse in all cases once the government declared that the public health emergency had passed, it was within the power of the government to repeatedly extend the duration of the emergency, perhaps for several years. Under such circumstances every person in the country, without exception, would be deemed in law to be a permanent potential threat to the welfare of others.

At no stage did the government explain in rational or scientific terms why the traditional approach to limiting the spread of an infectious pathogen was not adopted, namely, the containment of those who were actually infected and exhibiting the symptoms that were characteristic of the disease, along with the containment of high-risk or vulnerable persons with an impaired immune system. Such an approach would also include the issuance of practical advice on ways to reduce the risk of infection, including the use of dietary supplements.



**St Senan's TB Hospital, Foynes, Co Limerick, opened in 1949.  
It had about a hundred beds for children suffering  
from primary tuberculosis.**

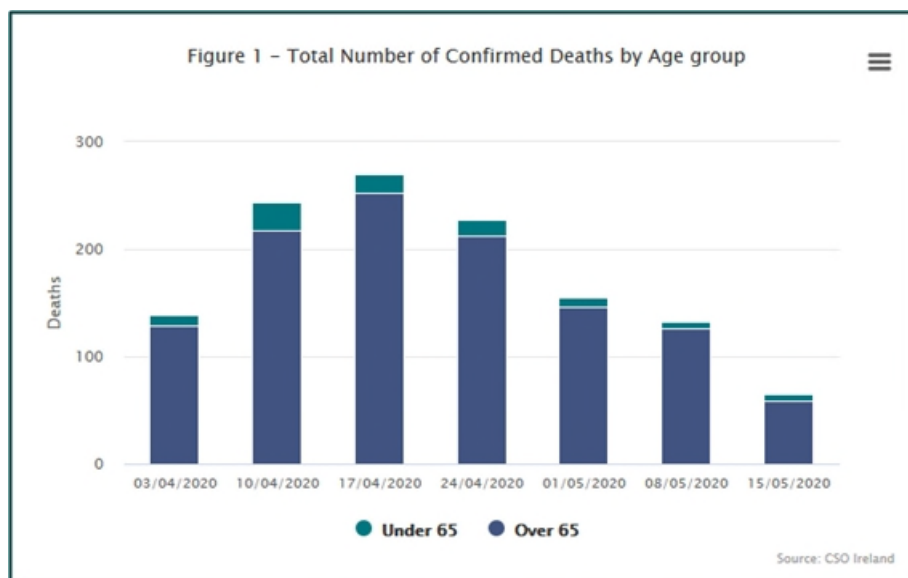
## TB in Ireland in the 1930s

Compare this with Ireland in the 1930s. In the 10-year period, 1930-1939, the average number of deaths per annum from TB was 3,583 (*Annual Report of the Registrar-General 1940*). [The corresponding figure for deaths from influenza was 1,243.] This was roughly 10 deaths a day, every day, for ten years. TB was a deadly, contagious disease which could strike anyone, but did the government of the day shut the country down? Was everybody required to “self-isolate” or stay at home to avoid infection? Of course not.

By the way, more than 80% of deaths from TB in the 1930s were among people in the age bracket 15 - 50. Compare this with a median age of 82 for alleged deaths from Covid-19!

Did even one respected medical expert over the past 80 years suggest in a professional, peer-reviewed publication (or elsewhere!) that the TB crisis of the 1930s should have been handled by declaring the entire population a permanent potential biohazard? No! The idea was so preposterous that it was never seriously considered – at any time over the past 80 years – to a workable or productive public health strategy.

The number of deaths attributed to Covid-19 during the ‘height’ of the alleged pandemic is shown in the CSO graph below. According to the CSO, “The data, which is based on the date of death, shows that there were 1,287 confirmed and 231 suspected deaths due to COVID-19 since the first recorded death on 11 March up to the week ending 15 May 2020.” This gives an average daily death rate over this 66-day period of 23. The CDC stated on its website that only 6 percent of deaths in the US that were attributed to Covid-19 were actually CAUSED by Covid-19. If we allow for a similar exaggeration for deaths reported in Ireland, the number of deaths per day from Covid-19 over this period is not 23 but probably no more than 5 – half the daily death rate from TB during the 1930s (where the cause of death was undoubtedly TB in virtually all cases).



<https://www.cso.ie/en/releasesandpublications/br/b-cdc/covid-19deathsandcases/>

## **The Confirmed Biohazard**

The Covid legislation of March, 2020, also introduced into Irish law another novel concept which we have called the confirmed human biohazard or CB. A CB is a PPB who has been given a state-approved medical test and found to have the relevant infectious pathogen in his system. In theory, under the legislation, the person should remain a CB for a specified number of days (typically ten to fourteen) and then revert automatically to PPB status unless he becomes symptomatic, meaning that he is declared to exhibit medically verifiable signs that the pathogen is adversely affecting his health.

A CB is deemed to have a notifiable infectious disease and qualify for inclusion in the government's inventory of Covid-19 cases. Covid-19 is thus the ONLY notifiable infectious disease on the official register where the persons infected are not unwell or symptomatic (or even expected to become unwell or symptomatic)! By doing this the government acted illegally since it blurred severely, if not eliminated, the distinction between a person in good health and a person whose health was impaired by a disease. The longstanding legal concept of "wellness" has been shattered and replaced with a condition which the state alone can define using criteria which it alone can measure. This is a travesty of law and injurious to all statutes that draw upon the concept of "wellness".



**Litmus test.**

## **The Bogus 'test' for Covid-19**

The concept of a test, from a legal perspective, is also destroyed by the Covid legislation of March, 2020. A great many statutes rely on the existence of a test to determine whether or not a particular condition has been satisfied. To have any meaning or legal force a test must clearly distinguish, in all instances where it can be applied, between a person who satisfies the condition and a person who does not. A test which gave an inconclusive or ambiguous result would not qualify as a "test" within the meaning of the law. Indeed, it would not even satisfy the standard, commonsense understanding of the word "test". There is no mystery to any of this. It is quite straightforward.



So, when the Covid legislation speaks of a test or implies the use of a test to determine the presence or otherwise of the virus, it means a test which satisfies the accepted legal definition. If so, the Covid-19 test should give the same result every time it is applied, it should in all instances give a clear result, and it should in all instances give an accurate or correct result. Furthermore, where the test result is positive, thereby confirming the existence of the medical condition in question, this finding should be confirmed in turn by the subsequent symptomology. A test which was not confirmed in this way would be inconclusive or ambiguous and thus meaningless in the sense already discussed in the previous paragraph.

As the whole world knows, the so-called test for the Covid-19 virus is wholly unreliable. It routinely gives false positives and false negatives. The same person can test both positive and negative on the same day, depending on which laboratory conducts the test. Most of those who test positive do not go on to develop Covid-type symptoms and Covid-type symptoms have frequently been observed in people who did not test positive. This is not science but more akin to a game played by children in the school yard.

### **Other problems with this ‘test’**

There are many other problems with this so-called test. It gives a positive reading without any reference to the viral load present in the subject. Medically speaking, the mere presence of a virus is not an indicator of its pathogenic potential. Humans have thousands of bacteria and viruses in their bodies which, if allowed to proliferate, would cause illness. These include TB and cholera. However, a healthy immune system keeps the total population (“load”) of these entities at levels well below the threshold needed to cause an illness. A virus is pathogenic **ONLY** when its total population in the host body is above the relevant threshold.

The so-called test for Covid-19, as defined by the World Health Organization, does not even test for the presence of the virus as such but only for telltale signs that the virus might be present. These telltale signs are strands of RNA and miscellaneous proteins which are not unique to Covid-19 but which can be produced by many types of coronavirus, including those associated with the common cold.

**“A false balance is [an] abomination to the LORD:  
but a just weight is his delight.”  
- Proverbs 11:1**

It should be noted that the WHO has never experimentally isolated the virus or determined its genetic sequence. Any information available regarding its genetic structure is based on assumptions derived from numerous studies of similar viruses and the use of computer models which postulate structural components based on the symptoms produced by Covid-19.

## Loss of Liberty

The most severe sanction for a crime under Irish law is the loss of liberty. The only way one's personal liberty can be forfeited is if, following due process in a court of law, one is found guilty of a crime and where the relevant legislation provides for the loss of liberty as an applicable sanction.

Depending on the circumstances loss of liberty can be described in different ways – imprisonment, internment, arrest, remand, detention, or quarantine – but the nett effect is always the same, namely, loss of the ability to move beyond the confines of a designated room, contiguous rooms, or an enclosed area.

We list below the God-given Rights that have been suspended or curtailed under Covid legislation and regulations made thereunder during the state-defined situation known as a 'lockdown' or rolling 7-day 24-hour curfew:

### Permanent Potential Biohazard [PPB]

Right	Impact
Habeas Corpus	The most onerous sanction – loss of liberty – applies automatically to <u>everyone other than essential workers</u> . No appeal is allowed.
Due process	
Presumption of innocence	
Bodily Integrity	Mask-wearing and 'social distancing' violate one's dignity as a person and have detrimental health effects, both physical and psychological.
Freedom of movement	'Self-quarantine' is a euphemism for house arrest.
Freedom of speech	Restricted movement restricts freedom of speech.
The right to own property & accumulate capital	The ability to accumulate capital is greatly restricted under a 'lockdown'. In fact, many victims are required to draw on their savings to survive.
The right to choose and practise a religion	Attendance at a religious service is not permitted.
The right to a basic education	Educational services are shut down.
The right to earn a living	The government decides who may attend the workplace during a lockdown.

The right to vote	An election (along with associated free-speech activities) could not take place during a lockdown.
The right to marry	Marriage services and marital festivities are not allowed during a lockdown.
The right to have or adopt children	The steps needed to adopt a child cannot be carried out during a lockdown. This is certainly the case with foreign adoptions.
<i>[The right to inherit and bequeath property]</i>	<i>[This right is largely unaffected]</i>
The right to assemble	People cannot gather in a public place (or anywhere else) at any time.
The right to travel outside the jurisdiction	Travel outside the jurisdiction is not allowed.

A person classified as a Confirmed Biohazard also forfeits the same fundamental rights and freedoms, but the degree of forfeiture is more severe.

Incredibly, with one exception, of the 16 fundamental rights and freedoms that are guaranteed under Common Law – our God-given Rights – all but one are curtailed or suspended by the powers vested in the state under these pieces of legislation. The Acts not only violate the Constitution but virtually abolish it during the most stringent phase of the emergency provisions known as a ‘lockdown’.

There is not a single precedent in the annals of human history where such draconian measures were implemented except under tyrannical rule and then only in circumstances where harm was intended. This should tell us a great deal about the mentality of these people, both national and foreign, who are pulling the strings from behind the scenes in Irish politics and foisting on the nation a radical social and economic program which – as anyone with an ounce of sense could have foreseen – is proving highly destructive.



**Marxist (or Marxman) fixing a vase.**

## **The ‘cases’ that mermerize a nation**

We now come to the famous “cases” whose daily count has mesmerized the nation. For example, the authorities reported 1,011 ‘new cases’ on 10<sup>th</sup> October. What exactly is a ‘new case’? It is merely someone who tested positive in a test which tells absolutely nothing significant about the health status of the individual. By virtue of a ‘positive’ result in this spurious ‘test’ a person is now deemed to be a confirmed human biohazard – a real threat to the well-being of everyone he or she comes in contact with – and must be kept in quarantine (essentially house arrest) for 10-14 days.

The country could have 100,000 ‘new cases’ in a single day and the figure would be completely meaningless. The nett morbidity and mortality of the nation as a whole would not be affected one iota. We will discuss below the outrageously unscientific nature of this ‘test’.

Finally we arrive at the Symptomatic and Infectious Person (SIP). Since this is the ONLY sick person in this sprawling legal dragnet, one must ask why the lives of so many have been severely disrupted so that the number of SIPs is lower – by a vague and unspecified amount – than it might otherwise have been?

Incredibly, even when the SIP recovers, he resumes his status as a Permanent Potential Biohazard! The science behind ‘Covid-19’ does not admit the existence of permanent or even temporary longterm immunity. Without the possibility of immunity, either general immunity within the population (known as ‘herd’ immunity) or acquired immunity following infection, the so-called ‘pandemic’ can be kept running indefinitely.

According to the rules by which this very dangerous game is played, no-one ever escapes the universal menace of Covid-19, even when they contract it, fall ill, and recover. The person goes back to ‘square one’ and starts all over again. Whether or not he has antibodies, assuming this concept has any real meaning in the strange world of ‘Covid-19’, he is still deemed to be a Permanent Potential Biohazard and subject to the same forfeiture of rights and freedoms as heretofore. Nothing has changed and nothing can change.



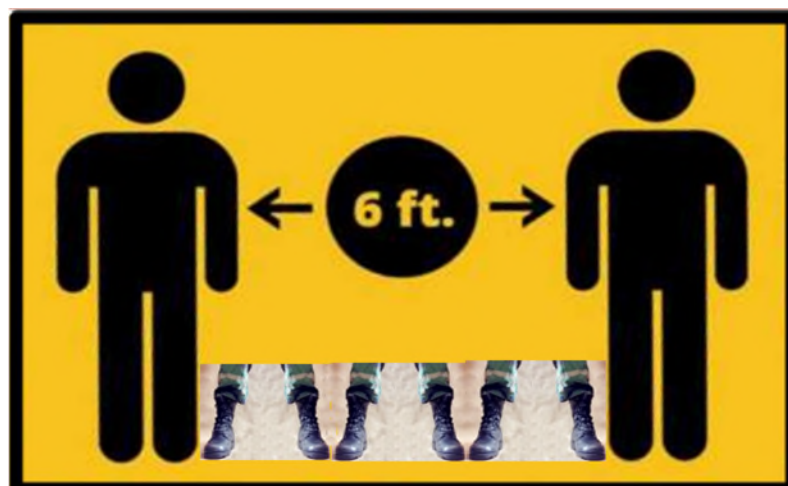
**Irish parliamentarians rewriting the Constitution.**

The two Acts in question ('Covid legislation') are a licence for totalitarian rule, where democratic government – meaning government BY the people – is replaced by an autocratic regime or governance OF the people. Covid legislation is deliberately designed to override the Constitution and deem all citizens “guilty” without a “trial” or due process of being a permanent potential biohazard. This “guilty verdict” is given by the “court” of government without even the dignity of a scientific or other “test” to determine whether, and to what extent, the individual is likely at any time to contract and succumb to the pathogen in question. This means the vast majority of the population, who enjoy good health, who have no co-morbidities, and who have a robust and fully functioning immune system, are treated under the law – automatically and without recourse of any kind – as health hazards on a par with very elderly persons with poorly functioning immune systems, one or more co-morbidities, and a need for constant medical care and attention.

By any reckoning, this is intolerable. The individual is deprived of his or her liberty on the most spurious and unscientific grounds. Perhaps the most fundamental God-given right of all – the right of habeus corpus – is trodden underfoot. The whole of Common Law is built on the pillars of habeus corpus and due process. Covid legislation topples both and in doing so restores to an invisible Elite the ancient royal prerogative of summary conviction and discretionary enslavement.

The victim – for this is precisely the standing in law of every citizen under Covid legislation – has no right to a fair hearing, to hear the evidence against him, to present evidence in his own defence, to call witnesses, to present expert testimony, or to challenge the basis on which he has been deprived of his liberty. Nor is he entitled to be presumed innocent. The state has decreed by fiat that he is guilty ab initio and that he must be deprived of his liberty until such time as the government decides otherwise.

The concept of “self-quarantining” in one’s own home is a form of house arrest, a type of punishment traditionally granted as a token of leniency, where a custodial sentence might otherwise have been imposed. However, Covid legislation can go even further and impose a custodial sentence, again at the discretion of the state and again without any requirement to show that such drastic measures are warranted.





Of the many astonishing powers which the state has vested in itself, none are as draconian or inimical to Common Law and natural justice as those given to the police, known in Ireland as the Garda Siochana, under Covid legislation. For example, it provides for the following:

- **a police officer may arrest a person without warrant if, having requested them to comply with a regulation made under the Act, they fail to do so.** All he needs is “reasonable cause to believe” that the individual did not comply. Why bother with old-fashioned notions like probable cause, evidence, witnesses, a fair hearing, a court order, or proof that any harm was done?
- **any person authorised by regulation to enforce any of these provisions may call upon the support of the police where force or coercion are likely to be required**, including “detaining any person, bringing a person to any place, breaking open of any premises, or any other action in which the use of force may be necessary”.
- **any medical officer who believes in good faith that a person may be a potential source of infection may order in writing the detention and isolation of that person against his will in the place specified in the order, until such time as he believes the person in question is no longer a potential risk to public health.** The person detained in this way can ask for an independent medical review of his case and the medical officer is required to comply with this request, but only “as soon as practicable.”

Powers like this are usually exercisable only in a totalitarian regime or police state, where cold-blooded thuggery is a regular feature of law enforcement.

### **Random arrest and incarceration – eliminating dissidents**

To appreciate the extent to which Covid legislation breaches our civil liberties and facilitates the arrest, if not the assassination, of persons considered undesirable by the ruling authorities, consider the following hypothetical case – every aspect of which is enabled under the two Acts cited above:

A police officer stops a person in the street and, following a brief discussion, informs the person that he believes he may be suffering from a mental disorder. He takes the person (against his will) to a mental institution where, following an examination, the consulting psychiatrist reaches the same conclusion. He sends the involuntary admission order to the one-man tribunal (where the person presiding has no medical qualifications) which decides, without interviewing anyone, to approve the order. The person so detained can then be forcibly medicated under section 57(1) of the Mental Health Act 2001:

**57.—(1)** The consent of a patient shall be required for treatment except where, in the opinion of the consultant psychiatrist responsible for the care and treatment of the patient, the treatment is necessary to safeguard the life of the patient, to restore his or her health, to alleviate his or her condition, or to relieve his or her suffering, and by reason of his or her mental disorder the patient concerned is incapable of giving such consent. Treatment not requiring consent.

A heavily medicated person will not be able to exercise his right to appeal his detention to the Circuit Court under section 19(1) of the Mental Health Act 2001. In addition to medicating the internee against his will, the authorities can have him forcibly vaccinated against Covid-19 as a treatment “necessary to safeguard the life of the patient.”

Consider the plight of this man: A few hours earlier he was walking quite happily down the street; now he is medicated, vaccinated, and isolated in a mental institution, detained against his will, and reliant on the institution to notify his legal representative that an involuntary admission order has been made in respect of him. It could take a week or more to secure his release, assuming this is even possible. The provisions of the Health Emergency Measures Act 2020 could render him permanently detained in that location if the police officer concerned, or a registered medical practitioner, believes he may also be infected with the Covid-19 virus.



**The World Health Organization [WHO]  
headquarters in New York.**

**The WHO pretends to be a world health agency managed exclusively by its member nation states. It is, in fact, substantially funded by the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation and many other donors with direct ties to the pharmaceutical industry. By taking as unbiased, objective, and scientific the reports released by the WHO in relation to Covid-19, the Irish government was acting both irresponsibly and illegally.**

There is not an ounce of hyperbole in any part of this example. If, for political reasons, the government (including a future government) ever decided to quietly eliminate existing or potential political opponents, it now has the power to do so. They need the assistance of only a few people – a police officer or two, a psychiatrist, and a lawyer – to carry out this diabolical act. The same ‘team’ could incarcerate, and facilitate the liquidation of, hundreds of victims in a week.

Similar powers were widely used in the USSR in the 1930s and in many Central American countries in more recent times to liquidate political opponents and subdue the general population.

No democracy should allow its government the means to forcibly medicate political opponents. Many mind-altering drugs, which leave no detectable traces, are capable of causing lifelong changes to one’s personality and cognitive ability. They include chemicals that cause paranoia, mental confusion, loss of concentration, emotional volatility, crippling depression, chronic insomnia, and many other distressing conditions that would turn the most strident and articulate dissident into a mumbling misfit.

The extraordinary threat to democracy posed by Covid legislation should have received considerable attention in the media but this never happened. The media in Ireland is tightly controlled by the same criminal Elite who control our politicians. Despite their patently totalitarian character, the President cravenly signed both Bills into law without asking the Supreme Court for a judicial ruling as to their constitutionality.



### **Leave to appeal denied**

Incredibly, when two Irish citizens, acting as lay litigants – Gemma O’Doherty and John Waters, both former journalists with well-known Dublin newspapers – sought a judicial review, leave to do so was denied by the High Court!

The manner in which the hearing was conducted was very disturbing. In his judgment, which was delivered on 13<sup>th</sup> May 2020, High Court Justice Charles Meenan repeatedly reduced the concerns raised by the plaintives to matters of lesser importance and sought, by his careful avoidance of the plain meaning of the relevant Articles in the Constitution, to construe their arguments as hypothetical, as though the 'lockdown' had not occurred, as though their personal liberty had not already been infringed, and as though the intended application of the legislation had not already been demonstrated.

### **The many serious issues dismissed as trivial by the High Court**

Little or no consideration was given by the High Court to numerous aspects of the Covid legislation which conceivably involve a breach of the Constitutional rights of Irish citizens, including the following:

- the right to be presumed innocent, that is immune to any restriction on one's liberty by the state without due process in a court of law;
- the right to present evidence in one's own defense;
- the right to legal representation;
- the right to challenge the evidence presented by the state;
- the right to call expert witnesses;
- the right to be told the precise terms of the crime of which one is accused;
- the right to know the validity of the scientific test applied by the state to determine one's guilt;
- the right to challenge the scientificity, reliability and integrity of the test applied by the state to determine one's guilt;
- the right to be told the precise circumstances under which one's guilt would be expunged;
- the right to know the scientific basis of the test which was applied by the state to determine whether one's guilt was expungable;
- the right to know whether decisions made by the state, affecting one's case, were influenced in any way by persons or organizations outside the jurisdiction and, if so, the legal basis for this;
- if found guilty following due process, the right to incur a penalty commensurate with the offense;
- the right to be told in advance the maximum extent of the sentence that would apply on conviction.

The Covid legislation, in 'lockdown' mode alone, commits the following violations against the person (where the 'person' is everyone resident in the Republic of Ireland):

It destroys in many cases the right to earn a living or maintain one's livelihood, to support one's family, to protect and care for one's children, to provide for their education, to secure immediate medical attention for one's spouse and children, to visit one's elderly parents, to visit one's neighbors, to engage in social activities, to respectfully bury the dead, to travel any distance, to attend a wedding service, to come before the LORD God in a place of worship, to visit a shop etc without a mask of servitude, to stand nearer than six feet to another human being, etc.



**Imperial College, London.**

**Imperial College, London, released grossly exaggerated projections of the morbidity and mortality that would result from Covid-19. As many experts have stated, the unscientific assumptions that were fed into its defective model were designed to produce sensational results. The faculty concerned had received substantial funding from the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation. By taking as unbiased, objective, and scientific the reports released by the College in relation to Covid-19, the Irish government was acting both irresponsibly and illegally.**

### **Government duplicity and deception**

The commission by the government of these abuses under the guise of Covid legislation has been significantly facilitated by its continued use of duplicity and deception to convince the Irish people that, while punitive and damaging – for individuals, families and the country as a whole – the laws in question are temporary emergency measures only, that no alternative strategy was feasible or adequate, and that the harm inflicted by the legislation is justified by the substantial number of lives allegedly saved by this draconian intervention. On all of these points the government has been shown to be lying.



Firstly, the government has continually made statements and predictions about the 'lockdown' and the severity of the so-called 'pandemic' which were either false or misleading. While constantly protesting its desire to mitigate the damage being done to our society by its reckless, irrational and disproportionate policies, it nevertheless loses no opportunity to exaggerate the threat posed by the so-called virus, to mischievously claim (without evidence!) that members of the public are spreading the virus through their intemperate behavior, and to conceal the fact that the mortality rate for this so-called virus is no greater than that of seasonal flu. The government has also lied repeatedly about the number of cases of 'Covid-19' requiring hospitalization.

Secondly, as many medical experts around the world have repeatedly stated, an epidemic can be contained very effectively by only confining those within the community who are demonstrably ill from the infection. No useful purpose is served by restricting the liberty of those who are well.

Thirdly, the government has produced no scientific evidence of any kind to show that the 'lockdown' has saved lives. It has not even produced scientific evidence to show that a lockdown type approach has been successfully used in the past, either in this country or anywhere else in the world!



**The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention  
in Atlanta, Georgia.**

**The CDC pretends to be a government controlled, federal agency. It is, in fact, a privately owned corporation controlled exclusively by the US pharmaceutical industry. By taking as unbiased, objective, and scientific the reports released by the CDC in relation to Covid-19, the Irish government was acting both irresponsibly and illegally.**

Fourthly, the government has never demonstrated, using any scientifically verified studies or data, that (a) the virus known as Covid-19 is a contagious pathogen or (b) that the deaths attributed to it in this country have been shown experimentally to have been caused exclusively or substantially by the so-called virus and not by other factors.

### **The government is criminally irresponsible**

The harm caused to the people of Ireland by the government's unconstitutional and irresponsible actions under Covid legislation has been incalculable. Many lives have been unnecessarily lost due to the non-availability of medical services. The mental health of many has been adversely affected and there is strong anecdotal evidence of a significant increase in suicides and drug overdoses. Potentially life-threatening illnesses are not being diagnosed or are not being diagnosed in time to allow for effective treatment. There is strong anecdotal evidence of a marked increase in domestic abuse and, seemingly, child sexual abuse. Countless small businesses have been forced to close and are unlikely to reopen. Tens of thousands of jobs have been permanently lost. The number of families now in extreme financial distress has greatly increased. Many families risk losing their homes or being thrown out of rented accommodation. And all relief payments made by the state to alleviate the substantial plight caused by its destructive policies are funded entirely through a significant increase in the National Debt, an increase that will greatly benefit the International Bankers whose predatory policies will transmute the misery of the Irish people into a profitable investment for decades to come.



**“Hear the word of the LORD... for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land... They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the LORD.”**

**– Hosea 4:1 and 5:4**

## CONCLUSION

There are several ways to reduce a country to a state of helplessness. Some are fairly obvious. For example, a team of foreign saboteurs could knock out its electrical grid and contaminate its water supply. The drawback with such methods is that they are highly visible, overtly hostile, and invite an aggressive response.

Alternatively, one could undermine its currency or destroy its banking system. This is more subtle. Most people would not realize that their country was under attack and those who did would have difficulty galvanizing others to mount an effective response.

Another way to bring a country to its knees is to convince the population that a deadly, highly contagious disease is spreading rapidly within the community. Then, order everyone to remain indoors indefinitely until the scourge has passed. As the months go by, the economy collapses, civil liberties are ruthlessly undermined, and a police state regime is installed.

**“Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees,  
and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;  
To turn aside the needy from judgment,  
and to take away the right from the poor of my people,  
that widows may be their prey,  
and that they may rob the fatherless!  
- Isaiah 10:1-2**

This strategy requires (a) ownership of the government and senior politicians; (b) the co-operation of senior figures in the health sector; (c) complete control over the national media; and (d) a spike in the seasonal death rate at the start of the ‘pandemic’ (which can be arranged). An imaginary pathogen is just as effective as a real one. A large number of randomly selected people can be unlawfully killed at a later phase in the ‘pandemic’ to crush any residual resistance. These deaths can be blamed on a potent mutation of the imaginary virus.

Imaginary viruses are prone to mutate, to become more deadly over time, to spread rapidly, to strike randomly, and to evade all attempts to contain or eradicate them. An imaginary virus is actually far more dangerous than a real one. The only way to deal with it is to inject everyone on earth with a substance whose contents and destructive potential are unknowable.

A government that removes 15 out of 16 of our God-given Rights is a Communist regime in all but name. Unless it is voted out of office, it will inflict even greater damage on the abject population.

If the Irish people awaken in time to repulse this wicked attack and elect a law-abiding, democratic government, they will need to set up under statute a **Tribunal of Inquiry into the Organized Attack on Constitutional Government using a Fake Pandemic**. Unless those responsible are brought to account, the malignant influence exercised by vested interests and scheming cabals will continue to plague Irish public life.

**Appendix A** contains a provisional list of persons whom, in our opinion, the Tribunal would almost certainly call to account for their role, if such is the case, in this organized attack on our Constitutional system of government. The Tribunal would refer case files to the Director of Public Prosecutions, with a ruling as to the nature of the offenses committed, the gravity of the offenses, and a recommendation as to the mandatory minimum custodial sentence to apply on conviction (Custodial sentences of 5-25 years without remission would be appropriate for serious crimes of this type). The Tribunal would also publish (a) a list of those persons and organizations which, although not directly involved in the organized attack, could reasonably have been expected to alert the public to its existence and (b) a list of persons and organizations outside the jurisdiction which, based on the evidence before it, were known to be materially implicated in the organized attack on Constitutional government in Ireland.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**October 26, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

## APPENDIX A

All members of the Government, including the Attorney General, in the period 2019-2021, as well as junior ministers who had an input into the Government's response to the alleged pandemic.

All deputies in the Dáil when the respective Acts were passed.

All senators in the Senate when the respective Acts were passed.

Managers at or above the rank of Principal Officer who advised the Minister for Health in matters pertaining to the alleged pandemic.

Managers at or above the rank of Principal Officer who advised the Taoiseach (Prime Minister) in matters pertaining to the alleged pandemic.

Managers at or above the rank of Principal Officer who advised the Tánaiste (Deputy Prime Minister) in matters pertaining to the alleged pandemic.

Senior figures in Google Ireland.

Senior figures in Facebook Ireland.

Senior figures in *The Irish Times*.

Senior figures in *The Irish Independent*.

Senior figures in *The Examiner*.

Senior figures in *The Sunday Times*

Senior figures in RTE.

Senior figures in the larger local and regional radio stations.

Senior figures in the Bar Council of Ireland.

Senior figures in the HSE.

Senior figures in the main hospitals, including the Mater, St Vincents, Tallaght, and Beaumont.

Senior civil servants in the Departments of Justice, Finance, and the Taoiseach.



Senior figures in the Irish Medical Organization, the Irish Medical Council, the Irish Nurses and Midwives Organization, *The Irish Medical Times* and *The Irish Medical Journal*.

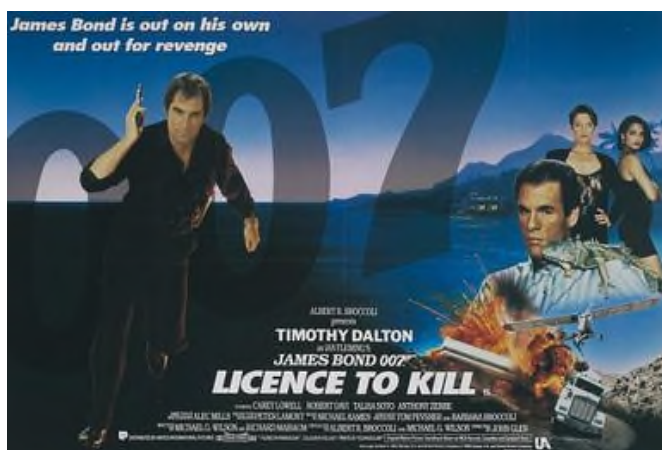
Senior figures in the Garda Síochána.

Consultants employed by the government to advise on its handling of the alleged pandemic.

Any other person whom the Tribunal, in the course of its Inquiry, identifies as a person likely to have had a material involvement in matters covered by its remit.

# Legalized Tyranny is Hastening the Marxist Takeover of Europe and America

by Jeremy James



We are living in dangerous times. The Marxist takeover of Europe and America is very far advanced, close to the point where a sizeable proportion of the sleeping masses will finally realize that their respective governments have betrayed them.

Treason is a word one hears so rarely that it is almost an anachronism. And yet we are talking about treason on a grand scale. The very people who should be defending our democracies are working in concert to loosen the bolts that hold them together.

The Illuminati gave a ritual preview of their intentions at the opening ceremony of the 2012 Olympic Games in London. We discussed this, along with their planned treatment of our children, in our paper, *Medical Tyranny as a Weapon to Break Up Families and Harm Children* (#231).

The ceremony itself began with the staged arrival of the Queen Elizabeth II, accompanied by – of all people – ‘James Bond’, played by the actor Daniel Craig [See photos [overleaf](#)]. He waits patiently in her office at Buckingham Palace as she completes a letter (A). Next he accompanies her to a helicopter (B) which carries them both across London to the Olympic stadium (C). In a staged display they jump from the helicopter and descend slowly by parachute to the fawning multitude below (D).

There is a dark significance behind this elaborate piece of pantomime. James Bond carries a “licence to kill” and his official security ID is 007 – see graphic [above](#).



The numerical code 007 was associated with John Dee, the famous sorcerer who served Queen Elizabeth I. It was said to be the glyph or secret signature that he used when communicating with the monarch.

## A Licence to Kill

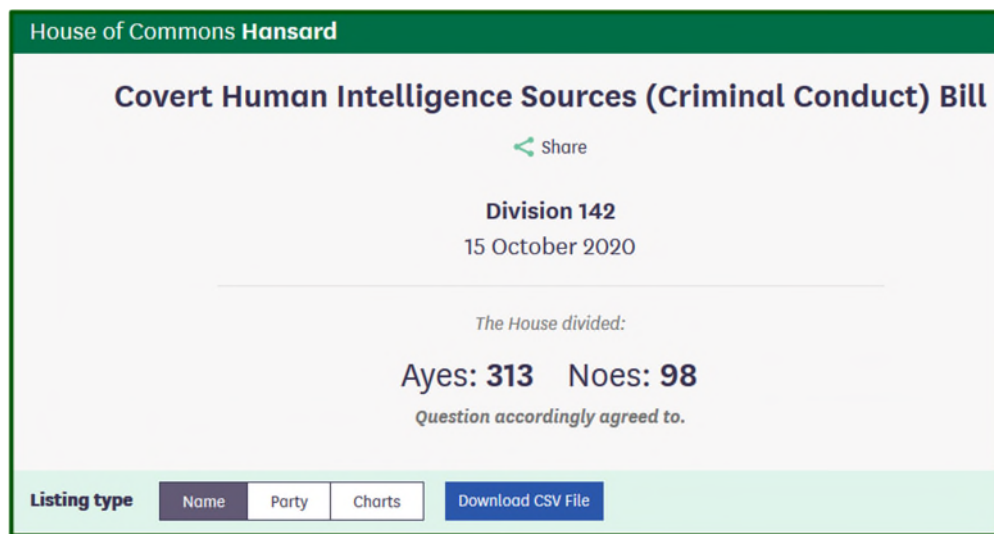
Of particular interest is Bond's "licence to kill". In the world of the Illuminati, this is seen as the prerogative of Cain, who defied God and killed his brother. The Children of Wickedness believe that they too possess this right, the "licence" to kill with impunity. They see this as the triumph of the will and the ultimate rejection of God's moral authority.

So, while some may see this licence to kill as a kind of professional qualification, it is in reality an authorization by the Crown to act outside the law. If he chooses to do so Bond may kill without being held accountable by anyone, not even the Crown. Of course, if he used it too liberally and drew undue attention to his profession or his employer, the Crown could remove his licence to kill.

By arriving from the sky, the Queen and her lawless companion were further emphasizing their separation from the enslaved masses of mankind. The *illuminatus* likes to believe that he has become a god or that he is in the process of transmuting himself alchemically into a god. Dee himself was esteemed as an *illuminatus* by Elizabeth's court.

When the Elite conduct an elaborate ritual before the world, with over 900 million people watching, they use the opportunity to glory in their supposed superiority and to tell the "herd" in symbolic terms the fate that awaits them.

They were signalling their intention to make full use of their “licence to kill.” This plan was put in motion on 15 October 2020 when the House of Commons voted by 313 votes to 98 to approve the Covert Human Intelligence Sources (Criminal Conduct) Bill:



This is a threshold event in world history since it is the first time that any democracy has passed a Bill which enables the government to lawfully commit serious crimes against its own citizens. Once it has been approved by the House of LORDS, this vile piece of legislation will allow the state to bypass the law whenever it chooses. The persons or persons who carry out these crimes on behalf of the state will be immune from prosecution. Since the kinds of crimes they may commit are not specified in the legislation, they can include abduction, torture and murder.

## What the state can do to its own citizens

Many readers may find it difficult to believe that the UK has done this. Surely there are very tight controls on what the state can do to “protect” itself? Well, according to this Act, there aren’t. This will become clear as we examine the details.

According to the Explanatory Memorandum which accompanied the Act

authorized agencies may “participate in criminal conduct where it is necessary and proportionate to do so for a limited set of specified purposes.”

an authorization to commit a crime can only be given “(a) in the interests of national security, (b) for the purpose of preventing or detecting crime or of preventing disorder, or (c) in the interests of the economic well-being of the United Kingdom.”

a criminal conduct authorization will render the conduct “lawful for all purposes.”

<https://services.parliament.uk/Bills/2019-21/coverthumanintelligencesourcescriminalconduct/documents.html>

The state is judge, jury and executioner under this Act. What is worse, the state itself in this instance comprises but a few faceless individuals who between them can collude to abduct and murder whomever they choose. It is only necessary that they concoct in advance a threat of sufficient gravity to justify abduction and murder as a “proportionate” response.

This is an astonishing power to grant anyone. Even if all the facts in relation to a case were subsequently brought into the public arena, there would be no way to challenge or verify any of the evidence presented by the state. Its version of events would carry the day in a court of law, assuming it is even possible under this Act – this assassin’s charter – to prosecute the state for its possible abuse of the legislation. Remember, no crime has been committed. The conduct authorized was lawful for all purposes. The best one could hope for is a judicial review of the procedures followed in a given instance. If successful, one or two civil servants in Whitehall might be told to tighten up their procedures, but the matter would end there.



**Cain Killing Abel**

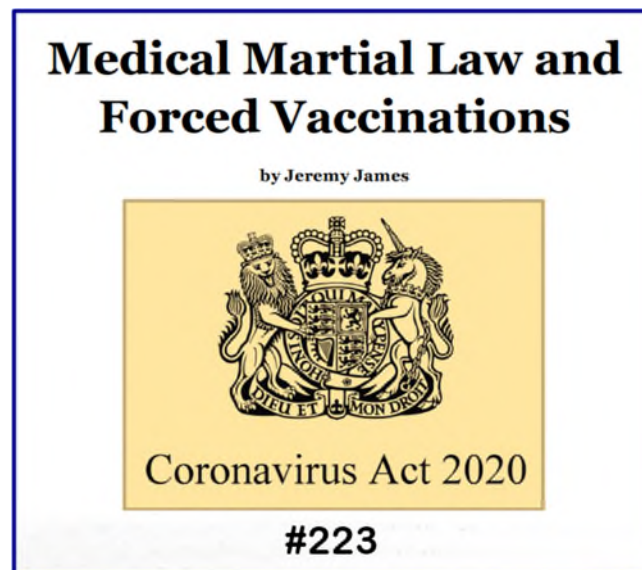
### **An assassin’s charter**

Have no doubt, this Act is an assassin’s charter. It enables the government, should it choose to do so, to draw up a list of political opponents or outspoken critics of its regime and have them liquidated one by one. The Act even makes it possible to disguise this heinous activity by having a number of different agencies involved. One might have thought that covert killing under the legislation would be “licensed” only to MI5 or MI6, but this is not the case. In fact a bewildering array of public service agencies are empowered to conduct clandestine crimes, including murder. The Act lists the following:



- Any of the intelligence services
- Any police force
- The National Crime Agency
- Her Majesty's Revenue and Customs
- Any of Her Majesty's forces
- The Department of Health and Social Care
- The Home Office
- The Ministry of Justice
- The Competition and Markets Authority
- The Environment Agency
- The Financial Conduct Authority
- The Food Standards Agency
- The Gambling Commission
- The Serious Fraud Office

It is extraordinary to think that a few officials at the Home Office could, by conspiring together, concoct a threat that would warrant the abduction and murder of an innocent person. The officials concerned could claim to have based their assessment on evidence which no outsider could refute. After the killing had been carried out, the Act could be quietly invoked and any possible police investigation avoided. The aggrieved relatives might never get to hear what actually happened, except perhaps after many years when there was little hope of gathering evidence and all records were sealed for reasons of national security.



State sanctioned killings of this kind have been commonplace in communist, fascist and Muslim countries for a great many years. The Neo-Marxist regime that controls the UK has decided that it is now time to implement its own completely legal, *Made in Britain* version of the same wicked procedure.

We are aware of only one other piece of UK legislation which displays the bare fangs of the state in such lurid detail. Under the UK Coronavirus Act of 2020, the government can order the indefinite detention in an isolation facility of any person whom it considers may be infected with Covid-19. Then, following his “unexpected” demise, the authorities can have his body cremated and the ashes sent to his grieving widow. No post mortem, no enquiry into the cause of death. Again the version of events supplied by the state will be final.

### **An open contempt for humanity**

The UK legislation reveals an open contempt for humanity. It does not bother to hide itself. The same contempt may be seen in other jurisdictions, though not necessarily in such a brazen legislative form. A startling recent example of this is the mandatory *Guidance for Private Gatherings* released by the California Department of Public Health on October 9<sup>th</sup>.

California is one of the largest economies in the world, with a population of about 40 million. It has, until recently, been seen by many as a bastion of human enterprise, innovation and individualism. It has long enjoyed a reputation for light regulation and minimal state interference in the exercise of one’s civil liberties. However, the *Guidance* document issued by the Department of Public Health, and addressed to “All Californians,” reads like a mandate compiled by the Chinese Communist Party.

### **California or Communist China?**

Here are some extracts, with our comments in square brackets:

“Gatherings that include more than 3 households are prohibited... The host should collect names of all attendees and contact information in case contact tracing is needed later.”

[There is a legal obligation on the host to keep a record of everyone who attends a simple family gathering. Four siblings cannot gather with their respective families because that would breach the “three household” rule. This bizarre document places a family gathering on the same footing as a meeting between complete strangers.]



“All gatherings must be held outside. Attendees may go inside to use restrooms as long as the restrooms are frequently sanitized.”

[It is comforting to know that the state will allow participants to visit a restroom. It is a mark of the contempt that the authorities have for the residents of California that they even tell them where to pee. If they go into the family home for any other reason they are guilty of an offense. The voice of Satan echoes throughout this wicked document.]



“Gatherings may occur in outdoor spaces that are covered by umbrellas, canopies, awnings, roofs, and other shade structures provided that at least three sides of the space (or 75%) are open to the outdoors.”

[The 40 million residents of California are mocked and ridiculed by this absurd requirement. The authorities have the audacity to define the shape of the “space” we can have around us, even when we’re outdoors! If your umbrella is too long on one side, you could be accosted by the police.]



**“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come...Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.”**

**- 2 Timothy 3:1,12,13**

“...multiple gatherings of three households cannot be jointly organized or coordinated to occur in the same public park or other outdoor space at the same time – this would constitute a gathering exceeding the permitted size.”

[This requirement makes it an offense to go to the park and discover, heaven forbid, that one’s neighbors got there first. The state will tell you where you can go and who you can socialize with.]



“For any gatherings permitted under this guidance, the space must be large enough so that everyone at a gathering can maintain at least a 6-foot physical distance from others (not including their own household) at all times.”

[If a member of one household happens to bump against a member of another household, law enforcement can intervene. It is now a crime to hug your brother or your sister in a public park.]



“Seating must provide at least 6 feet of distance (in all directions—front-to-back and side-to-side) between different households.”

[No family gathering is complete without a measuring tape. If children want to play together, presumably they will have to do so online. The level of insanity behind this requirement is matched only by its outrageous contempt for humanity. Anyone who can pen this sort of garbage is either suffering from an acute mental illness or they have made a covenant with the powers of darkness.]



“Everyone at a gathering should frequently wash their hands with soap and water, or use hand sanitizer if soap and water are not available. Shared items should not be used during a gathering. As much as possible, any food or beverages at outdoor gatherings must be in single-serve disposable containers.”

[Remember, this guidance document was prepared by people who claim to “care” about other people. But they are liars. Their hearts are poisoned by envy. They hate what they see in their fellow man, a creation formed in the image and likeness of God. As the Bible says: **“A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.” (Proverbs 14:30)** Truly, a great rottenness has forged this loathsome document.]



“When gathering, face coverings must be worn...People at gatherings may remove their face coverings briefly to eat or drink as long as they stay at least 6 feet away from everyone outside their own household, and put their face covering back on as soon as they are done with the activity. Gatherings should be two hours or less.”

[It now turn outs that, not only must you stand at least 6 feet away in every direction from members of other households, occupy only the right kind of space, wash your hands “frequently”, and enter your home only if you need to use the bathroom, but you must wear a face mask as well! Such a joyous occasion, alas, cannot extend beyond a strict two-hour limit. ]



“...singing, chanting, and shouting are strongly discouraged, but if they occur, the following rules and recommendations apply: All people who are singing or chanting should wear a face covering at all times while singing or chanting, including anyone who is leading a song or chant...People who are singing, shouting, chanting, or exercising are strongly encouraged to maintain physical distancing beyond 6 feet to further reduce risk...People who are singing or chanting are strongly encouraged to do so quietly (at or below the volume of a normal speaking voice)”



[Singing at a family gathering is “strongly discouraged” but should such an unnatural activity take place, everyone must continue to wear a face mask. Pardon? Are we now in North Korea? Even the unfortunate prisoners in the gulag could sing if the brutal guards were out of earshot! Seemingly the 40 million in the new gulag known as ‘California’ can sing only if they whisper (“below the volume of a normal speaking voice”).]



“Playing of wind instruments (any instrument played by the mouth, such as a trumpet or clarinet) is strongly discouraged.”

[Luciferians like wherever possible to blaspheme the LORD and His Holy Word. Throughout the Bible we find references to the role of the *shofar* or trumpet in public worship. This too is outlawed under these wicked “rules and recommendations”.]



9 October 2020

*California Department of Public Health  
PO Box, 997377, MS 0500, Sacramento, CA 95899-7377  
Department Website ([cdph.ca.gov](https://www.cdph.ca.gov))*

<https://www.cdph.ca.gov/Programs/CID/DCDC/Pages/COVID-19/CDPH-Guidance-for-the-Prevention-of-COVID-19-Transmission-for-Gatherings-10-09.aspx>

## CONCLUSION

To those who love the LORD with all their heart and their neighbor as themselves, the UK legislation and the Californian *Guidance* document are works of darkness.

The antichrist spirit is now asserting itself on earth like never before. Socially oppressive rules and regulations are being introduced across all democracies, in many instances by stealth. The media does not alert the public to the obvious dangers behind these legislative changes and, where it does deign to comment, it continues to pretend that these exceptional measures are for the greater good.

The Children of Wickedness have put their program of world domination into high gear and seem bent on crushing all potential opposition in blitzkrieg style, rushing laws through 'parliament' whose only purpose is to coerce and humiliate the general public. Instead of waiting for everything to return to normal – the great false hope that paralyzes men of action – we ought to recognize that this deadly juggernaut will keep surging forward unless the nations come to their senses. Unfortunately, as the crisis deepens, most people will look only to their government for a 'solution'.

Christians will need to see through the lies if they are to minister effectively to the mass of distressed souls who will shortly see their hopes and dreams in this earthly sphere eviscerated. May the LORD give us the strength and courage that we will need to persevere in the difficult days ahead, to witness fearlessly to others as joy-filled servants of Jesus Christ.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**November 1, 2020**

### **- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

# Besieged and Betrayed: A Nation in Peril

by Jeremy James



We know (or think we know) where we are now. Ireland is under its second lockdown and the Marxist government that is destroying our country is still firmly in power. The economy is rapidly deteriorating and serious social tensions are developing behind closed doors. The strain for many is intolerable.

Alas, the Irish are too timid to come out in public and protest against the dreadful abuses to which they are now being subjected. Their religious leaders have betrayed them, refusing throughout to compare the tyrannical behavior of the government with the immutable standards of equity and justice expressed in God's Word. When those who profess to be shepherds in Christ are prepared to stand back and let the wolves do their worst, then we know we are facing a grave situation.

## **Marxists and Freemasons**

Marxists and Freemasons have infiltrated the churches and secured the highest leadership positions, appointing along the way weaklings, yes-men and toadies to 'minister' to the people. None dare stand up before their congregations and condemn the villainy and corruption of this government. It is truly as the Psalmist said, **"The wicked walk on every side when the vilest men are exalted."** (Psalm 12:8)

Is there even one Roman Catholic bishop – out of 27 or so – who has not taken the Masonic oath or its equivalent? One or two might whisper a word of reproach, but you would need acute powers of hearing to detect it. They betrayed the people of Ireland in 2015 when they sat in silence and let the government make a mockery of Christian marriage. They then excelled themselves in 2018 when they did virtually nothing to oppose the legalization of abortion on demand. If they had agreed amongst themselves to assist the prince of darkness over the past ten years, then one must wonder how their record would have differed, if at all, from their actual performance.

## **Jesuit Deceivers**

There was a time when Catholics in Ireland might have said, “Oh, the Jesuits would never allow this kind of moral collapse to occur.” But not anymore. Many Catholics are starting to realize that they were tricked and deceived by the men in black. The Jesuits are traitors who actively support the New World Order and the systematic subjugation of countries like Ireland. The reason no Jesuit has ever spoken out for truth in this country in the past thirty years or more is because the Society of Jesus is concerned only with the concentration of political power in the hands of the Baal-worshipping Elite.

The Lutheran church in Ireland is no better. Known as the ‘Church of Ireland’, it is controlled from top to bottom by the cult of Freemasonry. It stands fully behind every liberal obscenity that our Marxist government foists upon the masses. The Presbyterian church has shown itself to be equally pathetic, controlled like a dancing marionette by its Masonic masters in Fisherwick Place in Belfast. Its ‘ministers’ in the Republic can see the lies, corruption, and misgovernment all around them, but they say nothing:

**“Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?” – Isaiah 58:6**

As far as we can tell, the only church ministers in Ireland who have openly challenged – or at least contested – the oppressive and immoral policies imposed by the government are Pentecostal.



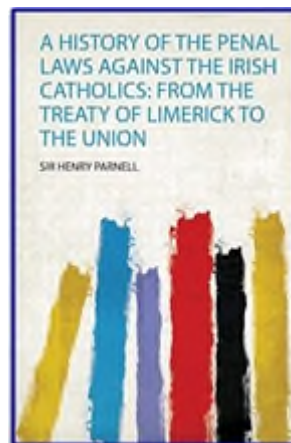
**The Marxist-Jesuit deceiver  
who is destroying the Roman  
Catholic Church.**

## The Penal Laws

Depending on how one interprets existing legislation – the tyrannical Covid rules imposed by the government – a pastor or priest can now be fined or imprisoned for celebrating a religious service. In a country where 78% of the population identify as Roman Catholic, priests are prohibited from celebrating the Mass. Not since Penal times have Catholics in Ireland been forbidden under the law to worship God in this way!

The regime known as The Penal Laws was a very nasty system that the British Crown used to subjugate the Irish. The purpose of the code was to deprive the native population of any role in the political process or in productive economic activity. The Penal Laws were very harsh, even by the standards prevailing across Europe at that time, and they were applied with rigor. The Crown was ruthless. The Masonic jackboot kept the impoverished Irish peasants in their place.

The Penal Laws were to a large extent an experimental application of the system that the British would later use to control and exploit other Crown colonies. They relied heavily on fear, intimidation, random arrest, routine beatings, confiscation of goods, economic oppression, sexual violation, and careful infiltration of any group or community that might try to resist the ruling regime. The Irish weren't even allowed to educate themselves: "No person of the popish religion shall publicly or in private houses teach school, or instruct youth in learning within this realm, upon pain of twenty pounds fine and three months in prison for every such offence."



The Penal Laws were passed in the period 1691 to 1760, during the reigns of William and Mary, William III, Anne, George I and George II, and were not repealed until 1829. During that time – 138 years – Irish Catholics were an oppressed and impoverished caste in their own country, ruthlessly exploited by British landowners (who took everything), and in many instances were barely able to eke out an existence. Visitors from the continent, who were familiar with the poverty then common in many parts of Europe, were taken aback by the grinding destitution that the Irish had to endure under the British.



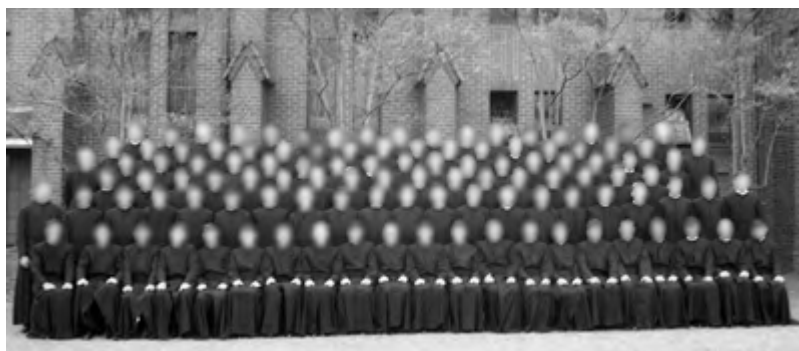
The Educational system in Ireland is run by the same Crown agents who control the Dáil. They make sure our young people receive only a watered down account of British tyranny in this country. For example, the Great Famine, which caused untold social trauma and killed over a million people, is never described as a work of genocide.

### **The Round Table System**

Around the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century the British decided that the cost of controlling so many remote colonies was too high. The direct rule method has serious limitations. So they began using a method of indirect rule, known as the Round Table system, where a secret council would run each dominion nation, controlling a local puppet regime which the public believed was “their” government. Ireland was the first country in the Commonwealth to be given “independence.” In this way the exploitation could continue, but at much less cost and considerably less hassle. The Crown got a breadbasket nation to bolster its food supply, along with a cheap source of labor and raw materials. A steady inflow of indigent Irish workers would keep wages down.

This transition was greatly helped by the system of “education” which the British introduced in partnership with their nefarious allies, the Jesuits. Well over 90 percent of all males in Ireland who received a basic education between 1830 and 1960 did so via the network of primary schools run by the Congregation of Christian Brothers, an organization founded and controlled by the Jesuits with Crown approval. The first school was opened in Waterford in 1802.

Modern accounts of the founder, Edmund Ignatius Rice, often fail to mention that Rice was a Jesuit. You won’t find this fact on Wikipedia or in *Encyclopaedia Britannica*. To its credit *historyireland.com* records that “There is a tradition too that Edmund managed the finances of the suppressed Jesuit Order until their restoration in 1814.” His middle name, Ignatius, would have been widely recognized at the time as a sign of his family’s affiliation with the Jesuit Order (The founder of the Jesuits was a Spaniard named Ignatius Loyola).



The 'education' provided by the Christian Brothers was primitive and the classroom regime brutal. Violent physical beatings were commonplace, right up to the 1960s. The 'brother' who presided over a class of 50 boys could treat them however he wished and no boy would dare go home and complain to his parents. Anyone growing up in this atmosphere of fear and daily intimidation would carry the mark for the rest of his life, bowing meekly to authority and doing as little as possible to draw attention to himself. Thus the Crown and the Jesuits between them produced a race of emotionally oppressed, servile people, possessing only as much literacy and numeracy as the landowners, the merchants and the rentier class required.

### **The brutal Reformatory system**

The Christian Brothers also set up the infamous 'Reformatory' system, where boys as young as ten were taken by force from their families for very minor offenses and sent to institutions run by brutal members of this Jesuit-controlled organization. Tens of thousands were subjected to a terrible regime of abuse and malnutrition until they reached the age of 18. These institutions were also known as 'Industrial Schools' since the boys were used as slave labor. The beatings in the Reformatories were much worse than those given in the schools, and sexual abuse was widespread. The emotional and physical injuries inflicted on these unfortunate children left them damaged for life. Most were so traumatized by their time in the reformatory that they were unable thereafter to speak about their experiences.

Edward Flanagan, a Catholic priest, opened 'Boys Town' in Nebraska in 1917. He later became famous for demanding that children in similar institutions in America be treated humanely. When he heard damning reports of the way Irish children were being treated in Reformatories in Ireland, he paid a visit to the country in 1946. The authorities went out of their way to hide what was happening. Flanagan guessed he was being duped and arranged a return visit in 1948, but before he could expose the regime of physical and sexual abuse that was endemic in the Reformatory system, he was poisoned by the Jesuits – via the notorious *cup of Borgia* – and died of a "heart attack."



**The notorious Letterfrack Industrial School in Galway.  
So many children died at this institution  
that it had its own graveyard.**

## **The spirit of 1691 is still at work today**

We need to recognize the dark pattern in Ireland's past if we are to understand what is happening in Ireland today. The antichrist spirit of the British Crown – the real *Corona* virus – is still doing the same insidious work that it began in 1691.

Its agents control Dáil Eireann and take their orders from Westminster. The 'New World Order' is being implemented in Ireland – an imposed program of change that will entail, among other things, the destruction of natural morality and the true Christian tradition. Two national 'lockdowns' in less than a year are stark evidence of their real affiliation and their destructive intentions.

This is why the churches have betrayed the people. The process of infiltration has spread like a web across all areas of public life. If those in control of the various churches are Jesuits, Freemasons and Marxists, then the people are being deliberately deceived. They have no-one to guide them, to issue timely warnings, or to shine a light on the filthy lies told by our government and the state-controlled media. The Bible is forgotten, as are the words of Jesus: **"If ye love me, keep my commandments" (John 14:15).**

Satan has sought for 2000 years to close the doors of our churches. Even under the Penal Laws and the punitive regime operated by the Crown, the people of Ireland still managed to come together in secret to worship God. But all of this changed in 2020 when the clergy shut our churches. Their doors were locked by the very people who had pledged to keep them open.



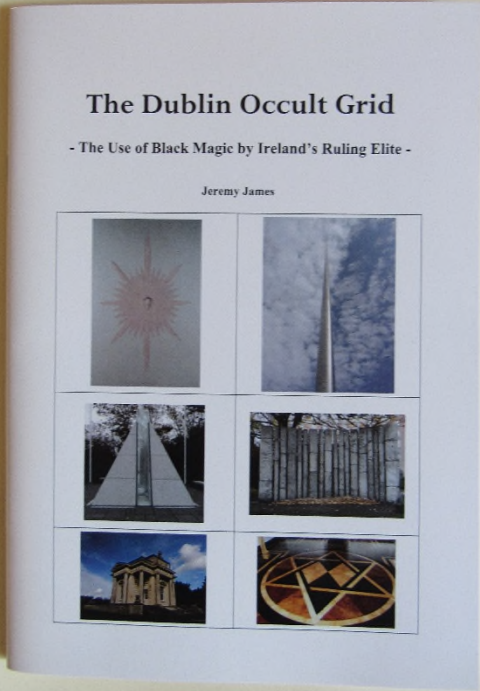
The same phony pastors have the gall to tell us that 'Zoom' is worship! They have more faith in the lies told by our government than in the truths plainly expressed in the Word of God. By closing our churches, they have betrayed the trust placed in them. There was a time when the shepherds loved their flocks and did all in their power to protect them from the wolves. Alas, the clergy in Ireland have changed sides. They are now doing everything the wolves have asked of them and – knowingly or unknowingly – are leading their flocks to destruction.

There are a few exceptions, of course – praise the LORD! But the vast majority are hypocrites who have turned their backs on Christ.

Every church is the property of Jesus Christ. No one has the authority to decide if and when it should close. As Jesus, our High Priest, explained in the Book of Revelation, he alone gives to each the lampstand that empowers it. Without this, a church is defunct, a lifeless shell.

How much light may be found in a church which locks its doors on the orders of a Marxist/Masonic government? Does it still have its lampstand? Does it have even an ounce of spiritual vitality? I think we know the answer.

Jesus said that the time would come when he would have to knock to enter his own church: **“Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.” (Revelation 3:20)**

	<p><b>'The Dublin Occult Grid: The Use of Black Magic by Ireland's Ruling Elite'</b></p> <p><b>The first paper in our series, published (online and in paper format) in January 2009.</b></p> <p><b>The Millennium Spire in Dublin is a Baal-honoring May Pole. The people of Ireland allowed this vulgar pagan idol to be erected in 2003. No-one asked, "What does this idiotic object actually symbolize?"</b> [Answer: Death and hell.]</p>
--	---




## **They turned their backs on their Maker**

With their brazen rejection of God on 22 May, 2015, when they abolished Christian marriage, and again on 25 May, 2018, when they approved the murder of a proportion of their unborn children for social and economic convenience, the people of Ireland proclaimed their right to frame their own moral laws. They told their Maker that He wasn't needed anymore.

Now look at them! Satan is on the rampage. Their economy is falling apart. Their leaders are liars of the worst kind. Breadwinners can't earn a living! Families can't attend church! Businesses are failing. No-one may wander more than 5kms from their own homes. Everyone has to wear a mask of servitude if they want to buy anything in a shop, and the only things they are allowed to buy are those items which their Baal-worshipping leaders say are "essential". It is even a crime to visit one's neighbors or shake their hands!

And this wickedness is set to continue. It won't end until the people of Ireland turn to God and ask His forgiveness. And that won't happen while the churches remain shut and a cowardly, covetous clergy continue to serve the wolves.

So let's take a moment and look a little further down the road. We need to see what the people of Ireland have actually chosen for themselves.

			
<b>Ireland</b>	<b>Canada</b>	<b>New Zealand</b>	<b>Australia</b>

## The road ahead

The International Dictatorship will very likely impose on Ireland the same policies that it is imposing in other English-speaking colonial countries, notably Australia, New Zealand, and Canada. Like Ireland, these are countries where Scottish Rite and Royal Arch Freemasonry have had an iron grip for a very long time. Each is controlled from London and each is seemingly scheduled to come under totalitarian rule in the very near future.

I'd like to insert here a short piece which opened my eyes to the Satanic nature of Freemasonry. When I was in the New Age I flew to London in April, 1983, to attend a musical performance by a certain American guru. The concert was scheduled to take place in the Town Hall in Kensington. However, the custodians of the Town Hall decided at the last moment to cancel the concert. The organizer, a high-level Freemason, managed to get permission to have the concert held instead in the Freemasons' Hall in Great Queen Street in Holborn. When we all arrived at this imposing building, we were led up the steps into a large, dimly lit auditorium. The walls appeared to be black. It was hard to tell for sure because of the poor lighting. The atmosphere in the place was filled with a dark, deathly supernatural presence. Words like 'creepy' and 'strange' would not begin to describe the weight of evil that exuded from the walls. I doubt whether even one person present was not greatly relieved when the concert finally ended and we escaped into the street. Remember, I was not a Christian at the time, and yet the evil in that building was palpable.



The people behind the coming New World Order worship and serve this supernatural darkness. The fallen angels that control them will stop at nothing to destroy humanity. They are now at the stage in their plan where, using advanced technology and cunningly contrived lies, they will lure entire nations into a devastating trap. Millions will die.

Now that the people of Ireland have twice voted – by a wide margin – to reject the authority of God and manage their own affairs without recourse to His protection and mercy, they are on their own. The evil I saw in Great Queen Street has come to their shores.

Christ went to Calvary to defeat that evil, to neutralize utterly the power of Satan in the lives of anyone who believes in his saving sacrifice. It brought complete and perfect spiritual freedom. But if anyone rejects this most precious and most holy gift, then he is entirely without hope in a world where darkness reigns.

### **A possible, and very plausible, scenario**

So what will tomorrow bring? The so-called pandemic, a monstrous lie, will continue to destroy our economy and our social fabric. As the crisis deepens, as more jobs are lost and people are forced to submit to the many degrading regulations imposed by the government, national desperation will reach a critical pitch. The growing frustration will explode into social unrest and violence in our streets. A great divide will open up between those who demand that everyone receive the Covid vaccine and those who absolutely refuse to take it. This tension could be greatly inflamed by a sudden increase in mortality, a spike which nearly everyone will blame on a new, mutated strain of the so-called virus. (We will return to this topic below.)

The government will follow the same path as those of Australia, Canada and New Zealand. As we stated in #241, “A paper like this is easier to understand if it is seen in the context of an evolving world situation where a family in New Zealand can be locked away in a state quarantine facility because one member ‘tests positive’ for a virus that doesn’t exist...” Similar mandatory quarantine facilities are being set up in Australia and Canada. Have no doubt, Ireland is on the list.



**Chinese UN 'peacekeepers' on parade in Beijing in October 2019 at an event intended to showcase Chinese military power.**

When the next wave of the ‘pandemic’ starts to bite, no-one will be allowed to self-quarantine at home. As we warned in #231 and #234, the pseudo-virus will be used as an excuse to break up families and take children from their parents. There will only be one way to escape indefinite detention in a state-run facility. Those who agree to take the vaccine will be released. Everyone else will be tested every ten days or so. Perhaps one or two will be allowed to pass the test – assuming they take it – but the rest will ‘fail’. In fact, many of those in detention will refuse to take the test, suspecting (quite rightly) that the test itself may be used as a vector of infection (We will discuss this further below.)

### **The troublesome minority**

Out of the entire population it may be expected that 3-5 percent will not agree to be tested or to take the vaccine. Everyone else will co-operate with the authorities. But 3-5 percent is still a lot of people. Even if we take the smaller number, it means the state will have to incarcerate 150,000 people. Many of these will resist vigorously and use whatever means they can to escape. The Gardai may not be comfortable brutalizing so many fellow Irish men and women. The Army, too, may have similar scruples. But the problem is easily solved. The government will simply bring in thousands of UN peace-keeping troops to maintain order. After all, that’s what the UN is for, isn’t it?

They will likely use troops who cannot speak English and have no familiarity with Ireland, its culture, or its people. If they are indoctrinated with Communism, better still. These guys and gals will do what they have to do. So, get set to welcome – at some unspecified time in the near future – tens of thousands of Chinese military personnel wearing the blue beret of the United Nations.

Perhaps some readers will think this is farfetched. After all, we are a civilized country with a long Christian tradition and a proven love of liberty. We would never tolerate such things.



**Are they shouting, “Peace! Peace!”?  
We doubt it.**

To these I say: At the end of 2019 you would never have guessed that the entire country could be 'locked down', not once but twice, and our economy ravaged by insane government policies. We would never have guessed that we would be confined in our own homes for months on end and not even allowed to attend church services. We would never have guessed that small and medium-sized businesses up and down the country would be forced to close. We would never have guessed that educated, rational adults would drive about in their cars wearing silly rags on their faces. We would never have guessed that all medical services would be cancelled other than those relating to a 'disease' which virtually no-one seems to have.

### **Nationwide quarantine facilities**

A year from now we could see dozens of quarantine facilities in operation across Ireland, with tens of thousands of Irish men and women under lock and key (for their own protection!), guarded – and where necessary beaten – by Chinese military personnel wearing blue berets.



Seen in this light, the events of 2021 are looking much more predictable than those of 2020.

While we have no way of knowing whether the future will play out in this fashion, we would be very foolish to ignore the evidence before us, not to mention the stated intentions of Marxism, the rapacity of the British Establishment, and the ever-repeating lessons of history. Most important of all, we dare not take lightly the many warnings in the Bible which reveal a highly organized, worldwide tyranny in the End Time which greatly exceeds, both in its callous brutality and the scale of its carnage, anything seen before in human history.



Our government works for the International Dictatorship. They have no more regard for the welfare of the Irish people than they have for the slaves of Timbuktu. They will do whatever they are asked to do by the Crown, even if it means locking away – and perhaps killing – many thousands of Irish patriots.

## **The power of new technology**

Many doubt whether they have the necessary coercive powers to do this, but they are mistaken. History has shown that advances in technology can confer a decisive advantage on those who use it to best effect on the field of battle. The International Dictatorship has developed many “silent weapons” to debilitate the masses and lead them by stealth into slavery. Since we have dealt with this in previous papers, we won’t review these weapons here. However we would draw attention to a video presentation on YouTube which gives a stellar account – by an insider – of the way nanotechnology and micro-devices can be used, and are being used, as weapons against civilian populations.



The talk is by Dr James Giordano of Georgetown University, a Jesuit stronghold. This man’s resumé shows that he is highly qualified to describe what is really happening behind the scenes. He is the author of over 300 publications, 7 books, and 20 government white papers on neurotechnology and biosecurity. Currently he is a fellow at the US Naval War College at Newport, specializing in biosecurity; chair of the neuroethics program of the IEEE Brain Initiative; senior science advisory fellow at the Strategic Multilayer Assessment Branch of the Joint Staff at the Pentagon; and a member of a high-level advisory panel at DARPA.

According to his bio on the Georgetown website, “His ongoing research addresses the neurobiological bases of neuropsychiatric spectrum disorders; and neuroethical issues arising in and from the development, use and misuse of neuroscientific techniques and neurotechnologies in medicine, public life, global health, and military applications.” In short, this guy works for the Pentagon and DARPA developing military applications based on neurotechnologies, with a special interest in the possible misuse of such weapons.



## Neuroweapons

The talk was given before an invited audience at the Center for Global Security Research at the famous Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory in California on 12 June, 2017. It was titled “**Brain Science from Bench to Battlefield: The Realities and Risks of Neuroweapons**” and may be found at:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aUtQbriWt64>

Starting at 43:26 he describes a type of psychological weapon which exploits the fact that 10 percent or more of the general population are borderline hypochondriacs, often called “the worried well.” A few small groups here and there among the general population are selected and secretly given a toxic substance which makes them seriously ill. News begins to spread about these unexplained “outbreaks.” The public is then told via various sources on the Internet that a dangerous virus has been released which causes anxiety, paranoia, and sleeplessness. The CDC denies that the virus exists but the “worried well” are convinced that it does. They all experience the paranoia and anxiety that the “virus” is supposed to cause and have difficulty sleeping. They flood emergency rooms and clinics looking for treatment.



\*\*\*\*\*

## – Australian Bill –

### Defence Legislation Amendment (Enhancement of Defence Force Response to Emergencies) Bill 2020

- b. providing ADF members, other Defence personnel and members of foreign forces with similar immunities to State and Territory emergency services personnel in certain cases while performing duties to support civil emergency and disaster preparedness, recovery and response (Schedule 2)

#### SCHEDULE 2 – IMMUNITY

24. This Schedule inserts a new provision in the Act to give ADF members, other defence personnel and foreign armed forces immunity from civil and criminal suit in relation to actions done in good faith performance of their duties, where the duties are in relation to certain assistance provided in the context of a natural disaster or other emergency.

#### Items 2 and 3

26. These items amend the delegation power in section 120A of the Act. New subsection 123AA(4) provides for the Secretary or the CDF to authorise a Commonwealth employee or member of a foreign armed force to provide relevant assistance under new subsection 123AA(1). This has the effect of these individuals becoming a 'protected person' for the purposes of subsection 123AA(1).

**The above are extracts from a Bill currently working its way through the Australian parliament.**

**It enables the government to authorize the use of "foreign armed forces" on Australian soil and gives them the same immunities as members of the ADF. The government may do this in response to a natural disaster or "other emergency." The latter is not defined. What kind of emergency requires foreign armed forces?**

\*\*\*\*\*



**UN armored personnel carrier on parade in an Irish town.**



**Fifteen UN Mowag Piranha armored vehicles disembarking at Ringaskiddy, Cork in September 2020 and travelling in convoy on the public road.**



**“And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.”**

**– Revelation 6:2**

He is actually describing – back in 2017 – how Covid-19 hysteria works. It began with an engineered spike in morbidity and mortality. Then simple symptoms were taken as evidence of a deadly contagious disease by the “worried well.” Those who were most anxious suffered shortness of breath and asked to be put on ventilators, of which 97% died.



**UN military vehicles being unloaded at Dublin port on 9 September, 2016.**

Since the worried well are never able to set aside their irrational anxiety, they will continue to spin in this hamster wheel as long as the media keep the hoax in motion. Add a steady flow of government lies and the ‘pandemic’ could run for years.

The next part of his talk takes this scenario to a whole new level. A phony pandemic could be turned into a full-blown public health disaster by secretly killing even more people and attributing their demise to a dangerous mutation of the original ‘virus’. This will terrify everybody, not just the worried well, and enable the authorities to isolate and quarantine large numbers of innocent people. Virtually everybody will do what they’re told.

### **What will cause the next ‘spike’ in mortality?**

This is roughly where we are now in the pandemic scam. The question we need to ask, therefore, is how exactly the next spike in mortality will be produced. Dr Giordano provides a possible answer in the segment of his talk between 44:52 and 46:30 [Note: The acronym CNS refers to the Central Nervous System]:

If I wanted to do something that’s a little bit more proximate I can utilize nano-particulate matter. We can utilize nanoscience to create much better drugs to get them where they got to go in the brain. I can create nanoscience and nanotechnology that will escort certain drugs across the proliferate barrier, which is the blood brain barrier, or through the spinal fluid barrier, so I get these things where they got to go.



But I can also utilize nanoparticulate matter in a very indiscriminate way. The idea here is that I can get something called high CNS aggregation material that is essentially invisible to the naked eye, even to most scanners, because it is so small that it selectively goes through most levels of filter porosity. These can be inhaled, either through the nasal mucosa or absorbed through the oral mucosa. They have high CNS affinity. They clump in the brain or in the vasculature, and they create essentially what looks like a hemorrhagic diathesis, in other words a hemorrhage predisposition or a clot predisposition in the brain. What I've done is I've created a stroking agent. And it's very, very difficult to gain attribution to do that.

I can use that on a variety of levels, from the individual to the group. Highly disruptive. And in fact this is one of the things that has been entertained and examined to some extent by my colleagues in NATO and by those who have been working on the use of neurobiological sciences to create populational disruption. [I am] very, very worried about the potential for these nano-particulates to be used as CNS aggregating agents to cause neural disruption, either as hemorrhagic and vascular disruptors or as actual neural network disruptors, because they interfere with the network properties of various neural nodes and systems within the brain.

Let's put what he said in plain language: Tiny, undetectable particles can be released as an aerosol above a town or city and absorbed unknowingly by the general population. These particles will migrate to the brain and form clusters that will block the flow of blood. Many will suffer a serious or fatal stroke, but no doctor on earth will be able to identify the real cause. These 'nanoparticles' have already been developed and may even have been tested in a live situation by NATO.

Dr Giordano says he is "very, very worried" that this weapon could be deployed on a wide scale against innocent civilians. I would take this comment to mean that he has already heard rumors that parties unknown intend to do just that.

### **Using 5G as a weapon**

The other main stealth weapon that can be deployed "in a very indiscriminate way", to use Dr Giordano's term, is an EMF projector, specifically 5G operating in the 60GHz range. This can be used to stimulate the oxygen molecules in the air around us and prevent our lungs and our blood from extracting it in sufficient quantities. This artificially induced hypoxia will immediately disable the target and can prove fatal.

With 5G antennas being installed all over Europe and America in 2020, the scope for producing serious adverse, undetectable health effects in an “indiscriminate way” is simply limitless. A deadly new virus or air-borne pathogen will be blamed for this. Again the public will be urged to get tested, stay at home and take the vaccine. Both the test and the vaccine will provide yet another means of contaminating the population with neurotoxic and hemorrhagic nanoparticles.



**NASA solar-powered drone equipped with a set of powerful 5G antennas.**

Geographical areas without 5G can be irradiated by high-altitude drones. In 2014 Google bought a company called Titan Aerospace and carried out numerous tests high above the deserts of New Mexico using a 5G system called SkyBender. With wingspans of a hundred feet or more, the Google drones can work in a phased array to deliver powerful millimeter beams at ground level. In 2019 NASA tested one of its own at 65,000 feet, using it to direct 5G to any part of the earth’s surface. A dose of 5G radiation produces symptoms that are very similar to those of ‘Covid-19’.

\*\*\*\*\*



**Chinese UN ‘peacekeepers’ displaying the clenched fist of Communism.**



## CONCLUSION

Lenin is coming to Lisdoonvarna. Alas, very few Irish men and women can see this. They were told that Communism was dead and that the future was bright. It turns out that Communism is flourishing and the future is red – BUT ONLY IF WE ALLOW IT.

If enough people come to their senses and see where this vicious lockdown nonsense is leading, there is some possibility that massive peaceful protests would derail this wicked plan. An early general election would enable the public to support large numbers of independent candidates and facilitate the formation of a government comprising decent Irish men and Irish women who fear God, who profess and uphold Christian values, and who love their country.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**November 8, 2020**

### **- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

# Major Covid Test Center being Built on the Grounds of a Large Mental Hospital

by Jeremy James



The hour is late.

The two draconian laws passed by the Irish Parliament in March 2020 to “combat” Covid-19 conferred astonishing powers on those who wish to destroy Ireland’s sovereignty and drag our country – beaten, bruised and humiliated – into the New World Order.

The second of these, the ***Emergency Measures in the Public Interest (Covid-19) Act 2020***, which was passed on 27 March, enables the police to “detain” anyone whom they believe may be suffering from a “mental disorder.” Once a person is taken into the so-called mental health system in Ireland, it is very difficult to get out. The Act makes it more difficult still by reducing the membership of the mental health ‘Tribunal’ – who review each case – from three down to one. This lone individual is not even a medical professional, but a lawyer (solicitor or barrister)!

Furthermore, a person detained under the Mental Health Act 2001 can be forcibly medicated by the state. [See relevant extracts from the legislation in **Appendix A.**]

When legislation designed to address a supposed pandemic includes a provision which strengthens police powers under the Mental Health Act, we know that persons “suspected” of having the fake Covid virus but who refuse to be tested could then be “suspected” of something else – a mental disorder.

The maps below show the extensive grounds of the hospital, the area of the grounds where the Test Center is being built, and the number and size of the buildings already in situ which can be fitted out to accommodate a significant increase in the number of ‘residents’:



**2**



**Existing hospital buildings marked in blue.**

We spoke with a woman living near the facility who said that her community has not been officially informed that the state was building a major test center in their town. We also spoke to a worker on the new site who confirmed that it was a drive-thru test center but that he had no idea why so much land was being developed for this purpose.

Later we raised the matter with one of our contacts in the Garda Síochána who told us, off the record, that many similar facilities are being built around Ireland and that they were being located in the grounds of former TB sanatoriums (similar to Newcastle Mental Hospital). We would infer from this that, if the state needed to swiftly and unobtrusively “detain” non-compliant people under the Mental Health Act, it would be able to do so.





**“Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked;  
from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:”  
- Psalm 64:2**



**One can see from these photos of work in progress that the site is very much larger than one would expect for a simple drive-thru facility.**



## **Mandatory Testing and Mandatory Vaccinations are Coming**

It is clear from numerous comments made by senior personnel at the World Health Organization, the CDC, several high-profile medical journals, prominent academics, and various influential medical establishments that governments – ALL governments – will adopt a mandatory approach to both testing and vaccination.

This will likely be advertised as a free, voluntary service but anyone who falls into the non-compliant, “reluctant” category will forfeit certain rights and privileges. It is already known that travel on many airlines is conditional on being Covid-tested. Those who test positive cannot travel and are required to self-quarantine.

Imagine a scenario where no-one can leave their home unless they have tested negative for the so-called virus. Such tests would need to be repeated every few weeks to ensure that this “highly contagious” virus had not been contracted by someone else in the home. This is insanity, of course, but the public has been conditioned to accept these medically nonsensical measures because “we are all in this together.”

The mainstream media will increasingly portray “reluctant” citizens as irrational and selfish, as people who have no regard for the common good and who are prepared to put everyone else’s life at risk by not taking the test and the vaccine. Shrill cries of denunciation on our television screens will sway many who would otherwise avoid the test and, in particular, the vaccine. Only a courageous minority will hold firm.

Alas, this minority will be under siege. If the government decides to lock them away, they will receive little or no sympathy from others. Many will be glad to see such anti-social cranks and misfits getting what they deserve.



**Beate Bahner, a prominent German lawyer specializing in constitutional law, was brutally arrested and detained overnight in a psychiatric institution for daring to question the legality of the Covid lockdown imposed by the German government.**

**Ms Bahner's presence at the Klinik für Allgemeine Psychiatrie on Vossstrasse in Heidelberg was confirmed on Tuesday 14 April in a telephone call by journalist Hagen Grell**

Few will pause and ask themselves what the vaccine actually contains. No-one will want to be told, or would dare to believe, that a vaccine cannot be developed for a virus which has never been isolated – and which very likely doesn't exist. Nor will they ask why millions will race to inject into their bodies a substance that has never been tested! It defies belief.

The history of vaccines is peppered with horror stories – see our earlier papers on this gruesome topic. But worse still, it is littered with evidence that the vaccine industry is thoroughly corrupt, lying shamelessly about the supposed efficacy of its products and systematically suppressing a mountain of data which would reveal the harm they are doing. Recent advances in genetic engineering have allowed them to concoct a whole new range of potions which can alter the chemical behavior of our cells and insert new sequences into our genetic code. The industry openly boasts of its ability to do this, even though the medium-term to longer-term implications of such changes are unknowable.



**Beate Bahner describes how she was treated**

“When the police did arrive, I told them I felt threatened. They brought the handcuffs out and pushed me to the ground with massive force... then they drove me around the corner to the psychiatric clinic. There were four police officers there, three nurses, and a doctor... I was thrown to the floor again, having my head hurled onto the stone floor from a metre (3 ft) height, which nobody reacted to...Because I refused to move, they physically carried me to the doctor, who asked me "why I felt threatened", even though they all know perfectly well who I am. I was told I would not be given a lawyer. Then I was forced to spend the night lying on the floor in some high-security Guantanamo psychiatric clinic ...There was no toilet, no sink, though they did allow me water, and there was a bell I could ring, though they ignored it after the third time I pressed it.”

Not even an industry operating in accordance with the highest standard of ethics could be trusted with such technology, and yet millions of naïve parents are prepared to allow the ruthless pharmaceutical companies which dominate the market to inject their children with vaccines that could cause sterility or harm their immune systems.

The legal case for mandatory vaccination is being made with a view to capturing the rational minority and forcing them to surrender their bodily integrity. It has been clearly set out in a recent paper in the *Journal of Medical Ethics* (20 August 2020) by three Oxford academics – T Douglas, L Forsberg and J Pugh. In their argument they rely heavily on the assumption that, if the existing Covid restrictions are ethical, then mandatory vaccination, being no more invasive, is also ethical. Here is how they put it:

“...free movement and association are severely constrained by measures such as quarantine and isolation, whereas compulsory vaccination or treatment would likely involve only a moderate interference with bodily integrity; and ... the strong precedence given to bodily integrity in the case of treatments and vaccines for pandemic control is difficult to reconcile with existing law on testing for pandemic disease and on mental health treatments.”

– **Compulsory medical intervention versus external constraint in pandemic control**

Their reference to “mental health treatments” is significant. They reason that, if it is ethical to compulsorily incarcerate and medicate a person with a mental disorder, both for his own good and for the good of the community, then it must be no less ethical to compulsorily medicate a person for Covid-19, both for his own protection and the protection of the community.

In the following passage they refer to a person as “capacitous” if, despite having a mental disorder, they have decision-making capacity:

“Non-consensual treatment of capacitous individuals under the Mental Health Act for the purposes of the protection of others is analogous to the case of compulsory medical intervention for pandemic control... Indeed, if anything, it might seem that considerations of harm suggest that we should be *more* willing to interfere with people’s bodies in the case of pandemic control than in mental health... the law need not always reflect morality; there can be perfectly good pragmatic or political reasons for regulating one type of intervention more stringently than another, even though the interventions are similar in their moral justifiability.”

There it is, the profound Oxford argument for discarding the long-established principle of bodily integrity and forcing the entire population to receive a potentially dangerous vaccine. Sceptics will add that the vaccine is not just *potentially* dangerous but harmful by design. However, lest the legal and ethical case against this abomination be improved in some way, the canny authors add that there can be “perfectly good pragmatic or political reasons” for doing it anyway. So there, that settles it. It took three nerds from Oxford about 6,000 words to express what the Nazis managed to condense down to three: Arbeit macht frei.

As I write this I am reminded of a quote by Charles Kingsley, author of the famous children’s book, *The Water Babies*. On a visit to Ireland in 1860, he wrote home to his wife expressing his utter contempt for the Irish peasants: ““I am haunted by the human chimpanzees I saw along that hundred miles of horrible country... to see white chimpanzees is dreadful; if they were black one would not see it so much, but their skins, except where tanned by exposure, are as white as ours.”

## Culling the Herd

The Ruling Elite, who are behind this plan to drastically cull the “herd” – the masses of humanity – see everyone outside their occult bloodlines as “white chimpanzees.” In their twisted, Satanic philosophy, the murder of tens of millions of people is entirely acceptable. The end justifies the means. If huge numbers of people must die to facilitate the creation of a New World Order, then so be it. Toward this end they have formulated three broad strategies – pestilence, famine, and war. All three have been used in the past, nation by nation, as and when required. This time, however, they plan to use all three together – on a worldwide scale.

They even boast about this in an episode of *The Simpsons* cartoon series, which aired only a week ago (seemingly on 31 October / Halloween). In this episode, the lazy lump called ‘Homer’ plans to vote early and get Trump out of office. However, he falls asleep in his hammock and dreams of the coming chaos. When his wife returns she is furious because he forgot to vote. As he sits up dazed in his hammock he recalls the scenes that he saw in his dream. The following screen shots give a flavor of what happened:



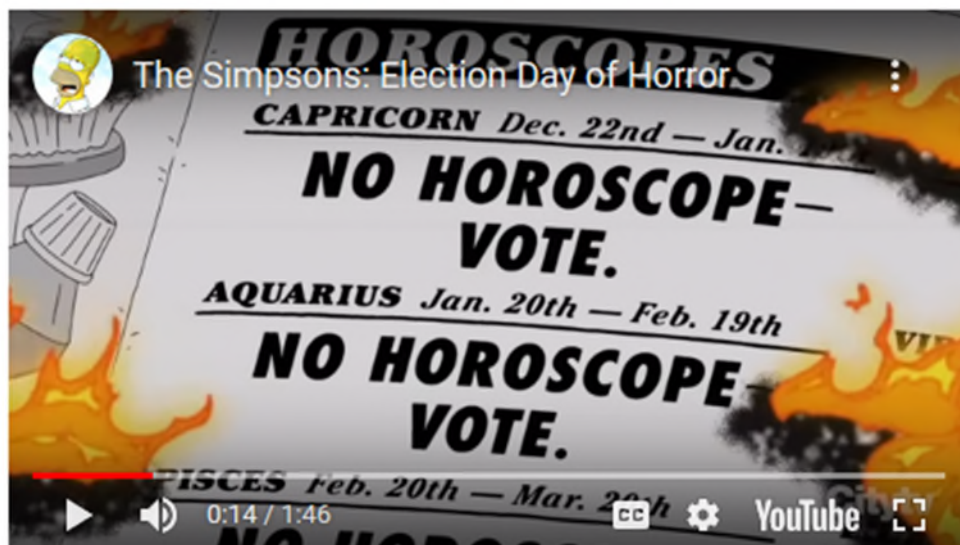
The episode opens with the dawn of Election Day.



From Season 32, Episode 4 - 'Treehouse of Horror XXXI'



Local voters line up outside Springfield Elementary School.  
Note the sinister warning, "Democracy Ends in 08:38".  
Everyone is about to learn something very elementary.



This part honors the gods of paganism.  
The Elite follow Astrology very  
closely in everything they do.  
Here they are predicting the 'Dark Winter'  
scenario which we will discuss below.





**Homer's wife returns to find him still in his hammock.  
It is now too late to vote.  
Note her mask.**



**It's Inauguration Day.  
Springfield is like a battleground,  
with buildings burnt down and chaos everywhere.  
Homer sits in improvised armor on the roof  
of his house drinking coke.**



**A street scene, with an obedient populace still wearing their masks (as instructed by the authorities) even as their town is falling apart! A huge mechanical device is enforcing the law.**



**Homer continues to contribute greatly to the salvation of his country by drinking coke.**

**“O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.”  
- Jeremiah 22:29**



**The dream scene ends with the arrival of the Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse. The banner with the words "Treehouse of Horror XXXI" is possibly a reference to the date on which the episode aired, 31 October.**

**The Illuminati regard Halloween as the most demonised night of the year. It is also one of the four 'high sabbats' in the occult calendar when the wicked offer human sacrifices to Satan.**

## **Predictive programming**

This episode of *The Simpsons* is an exercise in what is sometimes called 'predictive programming', where an undiscerning audience is conditioned to accept, at a subconscious level, the inevitable manifestation of the 'fictional' narrative portrayed on their television screens. The Illuminati are telling their intended victims what they are planning to do. We can see the arrival, simultaneously, of their three great agents of change – pestilence, famine and war. The horseman on the left is the harbinger of death, possibly the Antichrist.

We have already had a foretaste of the work they are planning under 'Pestilence'. The Covid-19 *pandemic* has been used to condition the masses to accept that large-scale biological war can be waged against them, resulting in millions of deaths. We know this certainly did not happen with Covid-19, but we also know that entire nations are now bracing for the possibility that it will. In the process the masses have been conditioned to believe that the ONLY solution, the ONLY way to return to NORMAL, is to develop an effective vaccine and make everyone take it. This will open a potential avenue for pestilence on an unimaginable scale.

In their quest for normality people are prepared to surrender the most basic freedoms. As Huxley put it in *Brave New World*, “Anything for a quiet life.” The so-called Brave New World that Huxley describes is the proposed New World Order where “science” – technocracy – controls the whole of mankind and ensures everyone’s “happiness”, primarily through the use of narcotic drugs and erogenous pleasure. To get there, however, the world must endure the trauma of the Nine Years War. Much of the mass killing in *Brave New World* was achieved through the use of “anthrax bombs”. Seemingly it was these ghastly fatalities which persuaded everyone who survived the War to accept the ‘technocracy of happiness’.

## Huxley’s description

Here is how Huxley described it toward the end of the book:

“**Universal happiness** keeps the wheels steadily turning; truth and beauty can’t. And, of course, whenever the masses seized political power, then it was **happiness** rather than truth and beauty that mattered. Still, in spite of everything, unrestricted **scientific** research was still permitted. People still went on talking about truth and beauty as though they were the sovereign goods. Right up to the time of the **Nine Years’ War**. That made them change their tune all right. What’s the point of truth or beauty or knowledge when the **anthrax bombs** are popping all around you? That was when **science** first began to be controlled – after the **Nine Years’ War**. People were ready to have even their appetites controlled then. Anything for a quiet life. We’ve gone on controlling ever since. It hasn’t been very good for truth, of course. But it’s been very good for **happiness**.” – *Brave New World* by Aldous Huxley, chapter 16

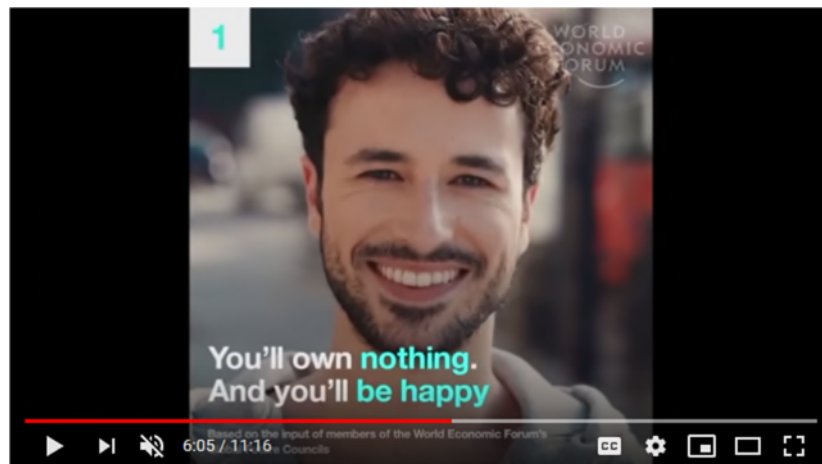
Huxley envisaged a Nine Years War to achieve the transition from the ‘old’ world order to the New World Order. Interestingly, the planned transitional gap between the goals set out in two famous UN policy documents, *Agenda 21* and *Agenda 2030*, is 9 years.

In 2016, the World Economic Forum released a short video which made 8 predictions about the world in 2030:





Prediction No.1 was straight out of Huxley's *Brave New World*:



(Why will you own nothing? The WEF plans to achieve this via The Great Reset, which we will discuss below.)

We have already examined Predictions 2 and 4 in previous papers (see #214 and #202):





The fourth prediction is part of the 'Famine' agenda. The Elite are planning to reduce the availability of meat, especially red meat, and thereby make it much too expensive for the average family to afford. This is why they are developing so many 'tasty meat' substitutes. If you wish to explore the spiritual context of this please see our earlier paper, **The War on Meat: A Sign of the End Time** (#202).



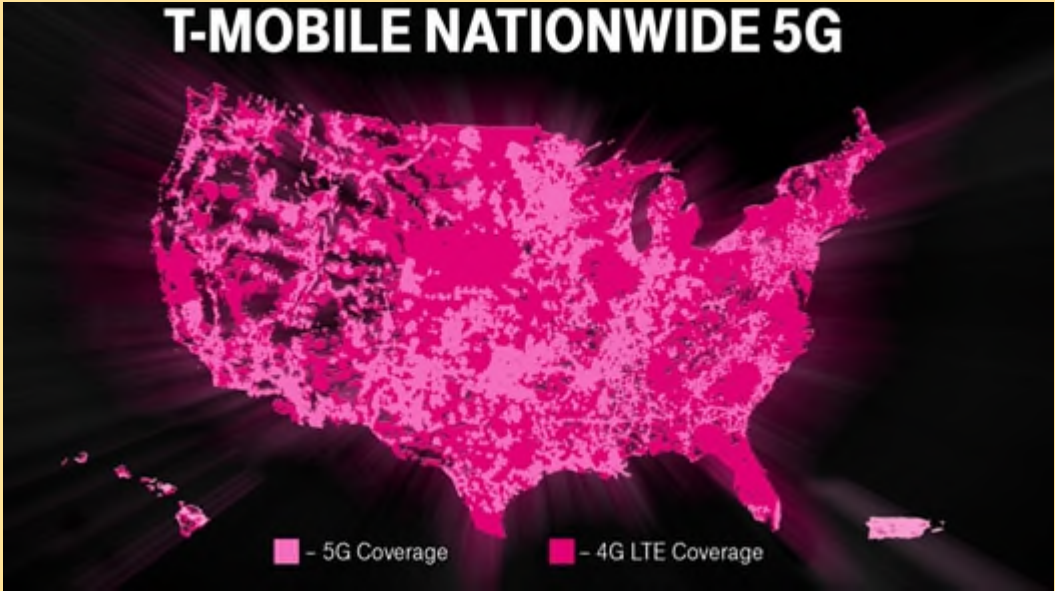
### **The Famine Strategy**

We are already seeing indications of the way they plan to do this. Increasingly cows and other large domestic animals are being classified as anti-green, consuming too much of the earth's resources and creating so-called 'greenhouse' gases. Meat processing factories are being shut down because of alleged Covid-19 outbreaks, while Covid-type outbreaks are supposedly affecting other forms of animal husbandry. For example in Denmark recently 1.5 million mink were marked for extermination because they had 'contracted' (if not incubated!) a new form of Covid. This turns farming itself into a breeding ground for new diseases, requiring strict controls on what can be produced and in what amounts. Mink are not food, of course, but similar bogus claims can be made to shut down the farms which produce the food we need, such as beef, turkey, and chicken.

Some years ago a large proportion of the cattle population of the UK was slaughtered on the grounds that the national herd was infected with a new disease called BSE (*bovine spongiform encephalitis*). The cattle were more likely poisoned by toxins in their processed diets than by a transmissible disease. The massive culling of the national herd to deal with new viruses – including the ever-mutating, ever-ingenuous Covid-19 – may be used, not only in the UK but in many other countries, to drastically reduce the availability of meat for human consumption.

The hoax known as ‘manmade global warming’ will probably be used to limit the grazing available to sheep, forcing farmers to rear them in purpose-built pens at much greater cost. Sheep may even ‘contract’ their own version of BSE since *that* disease was supposed to have originated from scrapie, which is found only in sheep and goats.

Perhaps the greatest threat to date to the world’s food supply is weather modification technology. The US military and many other countries have weapons which can generate extreme weather conditions and destroy crops. These “storms from nowhere”, along with extended periods of drought, unseasonably heavy rainfall and extreme changes in temperature, have inflicted considerable damage in recent years on US food production.

A map of the United States showing extensive 5G coverage in bright yellow and 4G LTE coverage in orange. The title 'T-MOBILE NATIONWIDE 5G' is at the top. A legend at the bottom indicates yellow for 5G Coverage and orange for 4G LTE Coverage.

[From an advertisement aired by T-Mobile in October 2020]

**Living under a blanket of 5G radiation Americans will now be subjected to much higher levels of EMF exposure and microwave heating than ever before. It will be possible to create Covid-type outbreaks in selected areas simply by turning up the power in designated transmitters. One can only guess how this huge electronic matrix will affect livestock and pollinating insects.**

A great deal more could be said about the steps being taken by the International Dictatorship to reduce the world’s food supply. For example, GMO crops are nothing but a trap designed to transfer control over certain cereals and staples into the hands of big corporations. This will affect not only the safety and nutritional quality of the crops concerned, but their availability and price.

One of the simplest ways to create havoc in the food supply chain is to bring down the electricity grid for a day or two. Much of the frozen food in commercial stores, processing facilities, and domestic homes would be destroyed. This is not something we tend to think about but a 2-day blackout could cause serious food shortages in big cities and towns and result in great distress for low-income families. Replacement stocks could take a week or more to arrive and looting could be widespread.

### **The Great Reset planned by the World Economic forum**

In our paper, **The Coming Heist will be Called *The Great Reset*** (#235), we covered the implications of 'the great reset' planned by the World Economic Forum. The 'reset' will impose on a fragile, unsuspecting world a new economic system that will replace Capitalism. The Elite believe that if they can create sufficient mayhem and instill enough fear, they can lure the masses into accepting a 'solution' that will effectively abolish private property and neutralize money as a store of value. In short, they are planning to use the coming financial crisis to implement full-blown Communism.



Under Communism, the state owns all domestic housing. The individual lives only in rented accommodation, approved by the state, and works at a job controlled by the state. In the USSR few families received more than a subsistence wage, so there was little opportunity to save. And if one did manage to accrue some additional cash, there were very few consumer goods available to purchase. The whole of society was effectively enslaved by the Kremlin and surveilled continually by the secret police. Dissidents were arrested in the middle of the night and sent to the gulag. Many were shot or worked to death.

**"Many of us are pondering when things will return to normal. The short response is: never. Nothing will ever return to the 'broken' sense of normalcy that prevailed prior to the crisis because the coronavirus pandemic marks a fundamental inflection point in our global trajectory."**

**– Klaus Schwab, *Covid-19: The Great Reset***

## Communism and The Great Reset

The Elite plan to use The Great Reset to force the nations to accept a form of soviet-style Communism. Mass surveillance will be achieved via technology. Dissidents will be identified and quietly eliminated (being classified as ‘deaths from Covid’). The coming crash will enable the ultra-rich to buy up the choice means of production at fire-sale prices, while countless small and medium-size enterprises in private ownership will simply collapse. Those people who are fortunate enough to be employed will work either for the state as ‘public servants’ or for mega corporations owned by the same people who control the state. Everyone else will survive on a state allowance or unemployment benefit known as Universal Basic Income (UBI). And it *will* be basic. The middle class will no longer exist.

The Davos Gang, led by Klaus Schwab – the public ‘face’ of The Great Reset – are confident that the worldwide financial collapse, which they have spent decades engineering – to be triggered, perhaps, by what Schwab called a “cyber pandemic” – will cause immense suffering and widespread panic. Faced with the prospect of massive social unrest, huge unemployment, escalating crime, and unimaginable poverty, the vast majority will accept the Davos deal. The deal itself will likely include many if not all of the following elements:

1. The transfer of all fiscal policy decisions from sovereign states to a central world government. This will effectively turn countries into counties, administrative units within a state that comprises the entire earth.
2. The abolition of all currencies and the introduction of an electronic payment system connecting all parts of the world. This new method of settlement may be called a “digital currency” for a time, but it will really be nothing more than a glorified PayPal. One’s UBI will be paid into an online account and all transactions recorded. There will be no other way to make or receive payments. Private barter may even be outlawed on the grounds that it facilitates criminal activity.
3. Since people won’t have an income to tax, there will be no income tax. Workers will see this as a benefit, but their wages will probably never rise very far above the UBI.
4. Since all savings will be wiped out, existing mortgages and other debts will be unpayable. These will be “forgiven” – another pseudo-benefit – provided one transfers the underlying asset (collateral) into state ownership. Those who own their homes outright will probably be allowed to retain them but all such properties will be hit with painful annual residential taxes. Since those who fail to pay these taxes will risk forfeiting their homes, many will opt instead to hand the property to the state and avoid eviction.

5. The threat of deadly viral pandemics will continue to be used as a tool to frighten and control the “herd”. Acceptance of the deal will include unqualified consent to all state-sponsored medical tests and vaccines.

6. Acceptance of a code of ethics for all humanity, based on universal tolerance of human diversity, will be mandatory. No-one will be able to claim that their religion is uniquely true or that their understanding of ‘God’ is the only correct one. Hate speech in all its forms will be punished. Abortion, homosexuality, same-sex marriage and gender diversity will be treated as natural, morally neutral human activities.

7. Everyone will be required to participate in a universal Social Credit system. This is already operating in China. Real-time surveillance will enable the state to monitor the location and online activity of every citizen. Those who spend time, online or physically, with ‘obedient’ citizens will gain social credit points, as will those whose online activity – websites visited, items purchased, etc – conforms with the norms and values espoused by the state. On the other hand, mildly inappropriate behavior will result in a loss of social credit points. Only citizens with sufficient points will be able to avail of certain services or travel more widely. Those whose ratings fall below a certain threshold will be transferred to a re-education facility.


8. The prospect of euthanasia will be incorporated into the concept of a personal carbon footprint. Using the lie of global warming the deal will make it possible to assign to each person – at some future date – a number of carbon points which they can use in their lifetime. Once his or her quota is exhausted, the individual will be expected to say, “I have lived a good life” and step into the termination chamber.

9. Since 1-8 above require some means of online electronic identification in real time, everyone will be required to wear or carry a microchip device. The question of whether the chip will be implanted may not be addressed in this phase of the Plan. The ‘deal’ may be allowed to run for a few years before everyone is ordered to accept an implantable chip. This will likely be linked to a requirement to accept the new ‘World Leader’ as the savior of mankind. This would appear to correspond to what the book of Revelation calls “the mark of the beast”.

**“And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.”**

**– Revelation 13:16-17**



The Great Reset		
Before	During	After
		

## The Fourth Industrial Revolution

This totalitarian takeover is being touted as The Fourth Industrial Revolution. In other words, it is being sold to the people as an inevitable historical process which mankind should embrace and not resist. This, of course, is mainstream Marxist dogma, the lie known as Historicism. The first industrial revolution came with the invention of the steam engine; then came electrical power and the immense range of new applications that it enabled; and thirdly, computerization, which produced the so-called information age. The Fourth Industrial Revolution is meant to comprise the amalgamation, and thus the exploitation, of artificial intelligence, genetic engineering and nanotechnology. With this so-called revolution, the world will move beyond the information age into that of Transhumanism, where even our own bodies can be genetically and cybernetically ‘enhanced’, producing longer life, vast increases in personal potential, and the ability to shape our own destinies.



This psychopathic dream is based on the Luciferian lies which beguile the minds of the Wicked. Supposedly it is Satan’s way of setting man free from the laws and restrictions mandated by God. If he goes about it in the right way, they claim, man can even become a god in his own right. Once he learns to make full use of his imagination and harness the incredible promise and potential of advanced science and futuristic technology, there will be no limit to what he can achieve.

Alas, in their fallen state, a great many today believe these lies. Satan has only one objective, to enslave mankind. He already owns and controls the minds and hearts of the Elite. Since they are completely within his power he can use them to implement his dark plan for mankind as a whole. The great advances in technology are being used by him, not to aid and comfort humanity, but to furnish the Wicked with a powerful set of tools to weaken, encircle and enslave the nations.

The walls of this enormous prison are being constructed by the Fourth Industrial Revolution.

### ***Dark Winter and Shielding***

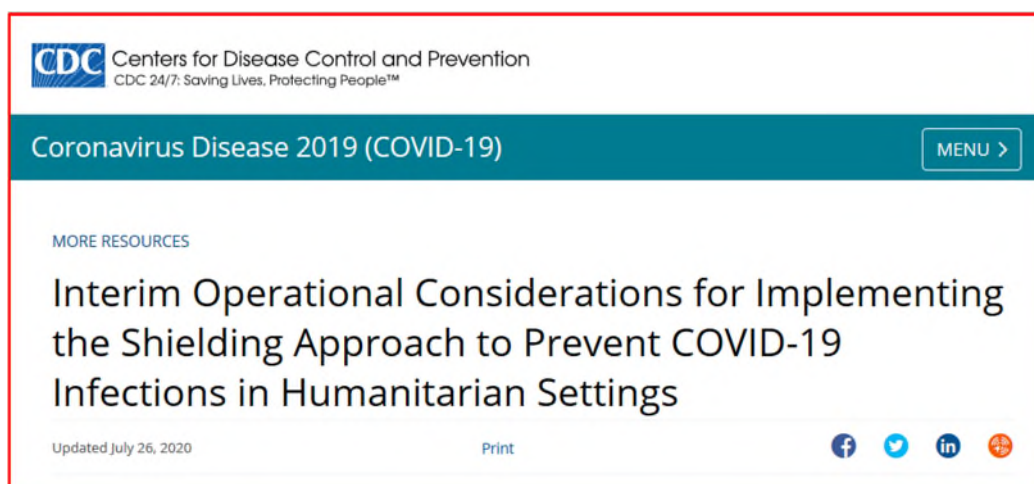
We now arrive at two additional terms which the Elite – Satan’s band of earthly servants – have been pushing into the public domain over the past few months. These are “dark winter” and “shielding”.

During the final Presidential Debate on 22 October, Joe Biden said, rather ominously, “We’re about to go into a dark winter. A dark winter.” Other high profile commentators have also used this strange expression. It echoes a troubling remark made by the Pope at a public gathering in December 2015:

“While the world starves, burns, and descends further into chaos, we should realise that this year’s Christmas celebrations for those who choose to celebrate it may be their last”.

As a leading figure in the coming New World Order, the Pope knows where all of this is heading – “the world starves, burns, and descends further into chaos” – but he may not know the actual details. He may have believed that the Covid hoax (or a similar event) was scheduled to start in 2016, in which case Christmas of 2015 would have been the last truly celebratory Christmas that mankind would experience. In other words, the winter of 2016 seemed to him, at the time, to be the “dark winter” which the Illuminati were planning for mankind.

The other word that we are now hearing is “shielding”. This is the cunning euphemism that the CDC is using to denote a draconian control policy which employs, among other things, isolation facilities and internment camps.



The public is largely unaware of the policies already in place which make it perfectly plain that large numbers of Americans – men, women and children – will be locked away in quarantine centers for six months or more. These are not policies designed to cater for some future, hypothetical situation, possibly confined to a few small regions, but a nationwide program that is set to be implemented in 2021.

If you doubt this, please go to the CDC website and read the document called **Interim Operational Considerations for Implementing the Shielding Approach to Prevent COVID-19 Infections in Humanitarian Settings** (dated 26 July 2020). Here's the link: <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/global-covid-19/shielding-approach-humanitarian.html>

We will look at a few direct quotations from the document to show what the US government is planning to do to tens of thousands – if not millions – of loyal, patriotic Americans. We examine the quotations in the same sequence as they occur in the document.

“This approach has never been documented and has raised questions and concerns among humanitarian partners who support response activities in these settings.”

At the very outset they admit that what they are planning to do has “raised questions and concerns” among experienced professionals in the field of humanitarian relief. Why? Because it is illegal.

“The shielding approach aims to reduce the number of severe COVID-19 cases by limiting contact between individuals at higher risk of developing severe disease (“high-risk”) and the general population (“low-risk”). High-risk individuals would be temporarily relocated to safe or “green zones” established at the household, neighborhood, camp/sector or community level depending on the context and setting. They would have minimal contact with family members and other low-risk residents.”

The shielding approach involves isolation at household or neighborhood level, but also at camps appointed for this purpose. These camps are misleadingly called “green zones” as though they were fun places to be. Actually, as we shall see in a moment, they will be ugly and distressing places, like existing refugee camps in Africa and Asia.

Who will end up in these camps? Anyone deemed “high-risk” by the government. This means the government alone, using tests and criteria of its own devising, will decide who gets hauled away for six months. Entire families could disappear.

“the shielding approach suggests physically separating high-risk individuals from the general population”

The shielding approach does not simply “suggest” physical separation from the general population, but actively requires it! And it will be rigorously enforced. The phrase “strict adherence” is used three times in the document.

“A group of shelters such as schools, community buildings within a camp/sector (max 50 high-risk individuals per single green zone) where high-risk individuals are physically isolated together.”

Since each camp will hold no more than 50 internees, there will be no need to build dedicated isolation facilities. Existing schools and community buildings will serve just as well. As we noted in a previous paper, schools across America are already designed to meet high security standards, with tall wire fences, reinforced windows and doors, and restricted access.

Why will internees be sorted into groups of 50? Well, we know that the Enemy likes to mock the Word of God, so possibly this division of the “flock” is a blasphemous parody of **Luke 9:13-14** – **“But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.”**

The more one explores the pattern of factual material relating to this highly organized Communist takeover of America, the harder it is to deny that the forces behind it are truly evil.

“One entry point is used for exchange of food, supplies, etc. A meeting area is used for residents and visitors to interact while practicing physical distancing (2 meters). No movement into or outside the green zone.”

And there it is again – “one entry point.”

The document refers only once to “visitors” – because there won’t be any. The last sentence makes this fairly obvious: “No movement into or outside the green zone.”

“The shielding approach advises against any new facility construction to establish green zones”

The shielding approach is intended to be low key. New facilities would attract too much public attention. Where “green zones” are operational they will almost certainly display no outer sign of their purpose. The local community may not know that the nicely painted building off the main road is holding 50 people against their will, and that there are several others just like it within a five mile radius.

“Currently, we do not know if prior infection confers immunity.”

This statement is evidence that the “green zones” are internment camps in the true sense. The captors alone decide who leaves and who stays. No-one can get well because no-one is ill. Once the state decides you are “high-risk” – such as a Bible-believing Christian or an outspoken critic of the ruling regime – then you are fair game.

“Dedicated staff need to be identified to monitor each green zone. Monitoring includes both adherence to protocols and potential adverse effects or outcomes due to isolation and stigma. It may be necessary to assign someone within the green zone, if feasible, to minimize movement in/out of green zones.”

The coy wording of this provision conceals an iron fist beneath the velvet glove. For “dedicated staff” read armed guards. These will “minimize movement” in and out of the “green zones” – You can be sure.

“Additionally, many camps and settlements host multiple nationalities which may require additional separation, for example, Kakuma Refugee Camp in Kenya accommodates refugees from 19 countries.”

“Plan for an extended duration of implementation time, at least 6 months.”

“The national capacity in many of the countries where these settings are located (e.g., Chad, Myanmar, and Syria) is limited.”

Could it be stated any more plainly? These “green zones” are refugee camps for Americans who will be arbitrarily selected and locked away for at least six months by their own government.



“Herd immunity (the depletion of susceptible people) for COVID-19 has not been demonstrated to date. It is also unclear if an infected person develops immunity and the duration of potential immunity is unknown. Thus, contingency plans to account for a possibly extended operational timeline are critical.”

This provision underlines the fact that no-one will be able to leave. It also suggests – meaning it will definitely happen – that the expected minimum stay of six months will be greatly extended.

“...this shielding approach may have an important psychological impact and may lead to significant emotional distress, exacerbate existing mental illness or contribute to anxiety, depression, helplessness, grief, substance abuse, or thoughts of suicide among those who are separated or have been left behind.”

“...there is no empirical evidence whether this approach will increase, decrease or have no effect on morbidity and mortality during the COVID-19 epidemic in various humanitarian settings.”

The document seems to exult in the suffering that these policies will inflict. It’s as though the authors could not resist the opportunity to mock their intended victims. The mockery continues in the second excerpt above where the CDC actually admits they have no “empirical evidence” that this radical “shielding” approach will make any difference whatever!

The next two quotations move beyond mockery into deliberate taunting:

“While the shielding approach is not meant to be coercive, it may appear forced or be misunderstood in humanitarian settings.”

“Most importantly, accidental introduction of the virus into a green zone may result in rapid transmission and increased morbidity and mortality as observed in assisted care facilities in the US.”

This must have been written with a venomous sneer. The shielding approach is *blatantly coercive*. It will not be misunderstood. Everyone who is subjected to this tyranny will know exactly what they are being made to endure. They will know also that it has nothing whatever to do with their well-being.

The second quotation above is chilling. Whenever a document like this uses words like “accidental” we should take it as a veiled reference to something that will definitely happen at some point. These camps will be used to eliminate ‘undesirables’, namely those whom the Communist controllers see as a potential threat to their authority. The list is long. The victims, of course, will die from a sudden outbreak of ‘Covid’ in this supposed place of ‘safety’.

### **The approach in Canada**

The government of Canada has recently called for tenders to build and run a number of much larger internment camps in that country. It is believed that 11 have already been constructed and 9 more are planned. An intrepid journalist would appear to have located one of them, just south of Portage in Manitoba. The locals have expressed their concern, especially at the need for a secure containment fence around a facility that is meant to provide humanitarian relief. [The camp is currently empty.]



## CONCLUSION

Over the many papers in this series we have tried to show the lengths to which Satan will go in his quest to destroy Christianity and impose across the entire earth a wicked totalitarian regime. For a born-again Christian who believes the Word, who – unlike most professing Christians – does not turn End Time prophecy into allegorical nonsense, the Bible is a wonderfully reliable guide. He knows that the awful events foretold in the books of Daniel and Revelation will come to pass.

He knows also that the LORD in His Mercy will keep His promises. When the time is right He will send His Son to retrieve his bride. The saints in the earth will rise first, and then those who are alive at his coming. What a wonderful day it will be!

Jesus Christ, King of kings and Lord of lords, will then return to the earth itself, again when the time is right. The true Messiah will annihilate the Antichrist, the False Prophet, their vast armies, the spider's web of generational Luciferians, and all who oppose His Heavenly Father. Again we say, What a wonderful day it will be! Amen. Amen.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**November 16, 2020**

### **- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2020

## APPENDIX A

### Mental Health Act 2001 (Section 12)

**12.—**(1) Where a member of the Garda Síochána has reasonable grounds for believing that a person is suffering from a mental disorder and that because of the mental disorder there is a serious likelihood of the person causing immediate and serious harm to himself or herself or to other persons, the member may either alone or with any other members of the Garda Síochána—

Powers of Garda Síochána to take person believed to be suffering from mental disorder into custody.

- (a) take the person into custody, and
- (b) enter if need be by force any dwelling or other premises or any place if he or she has reasonable grounds for believing that the person is to be found there.

### Mental Health Act 2001 (Section 48)

Mental Health  
Tribunals.

**48.—**(1) The Commission shall from time to time appoint one or more tribunals which or each of which shall be known as a Mental Health Tribunal (in this Act referred to as “a tribunal”) to determine such matter or matters as may be referred to it by the Commission under *section 17*.

(2) A tribunal shall consist of 3 members.

(3) Of the members of a tribunal—

- (a) one shall be a consultant psychiatrist,
- (b) one shall be a practising barrister or solicitor who has had not less than 7 years’ experience as a practising barrister or solicitor ending immediately before such appointment who shall be the Chairperson of the tribunal, and
- (c) one shall be a person other than a person referred to in paragraphs (a) or (b) or a registered medical practitioner or a registered nurse.



## Emergency Measures in the Public Interest (Covid-19) Act 2020 (Section 16)

### Exigencies of public health emergency

16. The Act of 2001 is amended by the insertion of the following section after section 2:

“2A. (1) A reference in this Act to the exigencies of the public health emergency is a reference to the exigencies of the public health emergency posed by the spread of Covid-19 and, in particular, to:

- (a) the manifest and grave risk to human life and public health posed by the spread of Covid-19;
- (b) the necessity, for compelling reasons of public interest and for the common good, for measures and safeguards to prevent, minimise or limit the risk of persons being infected with Covid-19;
- (c) the effect, on the availability of consultant psychiatrists and other persons to perform functions under this Act, of the spread of Covid-19 and of the deployment of the resources of the health services in order to—
  - (i) prevent, minimise or limit the risk of persons being infected with Covid-19,
  - (ii) test persons for Covid-19, and
  - (iii) provide care and treatment to persons infected with Covid-19.

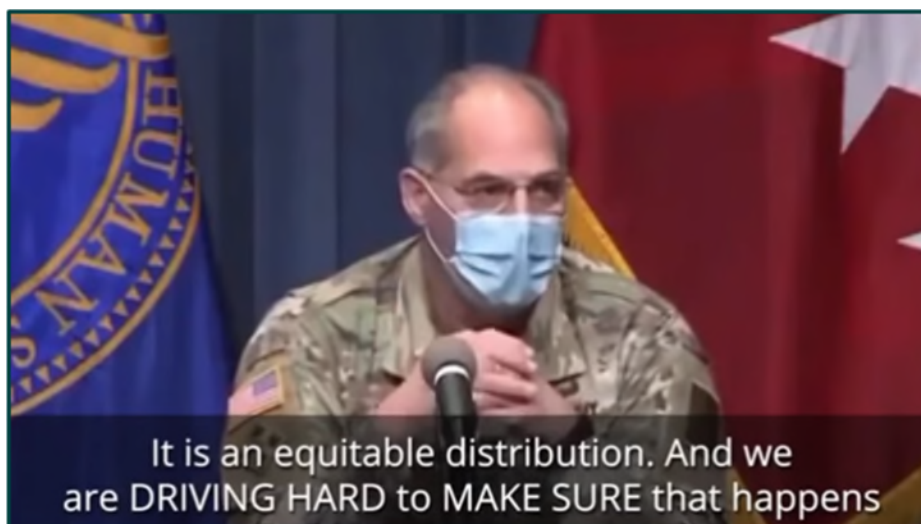
## Emergency Measures in the Public Interest (Covid-19) Act 2020 (Section 20)

“(3A) Notwithstanding subsections (2) and (3), where it appears to the Commission that, due to the exigencies of the public health emergency, a tribunal cannot be appointed in accordance with those subsections, it may appoint a tribunal consisting of one member who shall be a practising barrister or solicitor who has had not less than 7 years’ experience as a practising barrister or solicitor ending immediately before such appointment.



# *Green Zone Internment Camps* are Being Created All Across the United States

by Jeremy James



The factual background to much of what we will discuss in this paper has already been set out in several of our recent papers, notably #252. Our goal here is to show the strategic purpose and psychology behind the planned Green Zone internment camps that are being established all across the United States.

If we had broached the issues addressed in this paper even 12 months ago, virtually all Americans would have dismissed them as outlandish. Even now a great many, who are already conversant with the stated aims of the coming New World Order and its radical agenda, are struggling with the idea that something so extreme could possibly befall their great nation.

## **Essential background reading**

According to the CDC document of 26 July 2020 – which we reproduce in full in **Appendix A** – an unspecified number of Americans will be classified as “high-risk” for Covid-19 in 2021 and sent, willing or unwilling, to internment camps until such time as the government decides that they are no longer “high-risk”.

We set out in **Appendix B** an excerpt from our paper #252 in which we highlight the provisions of greatest concern in the CDC document. (If you have not already seen our earlier paper, please read **Appendix B** before proceeding.)

In most of our previous papers, where we warned about events to come, we generally envisaged a reasonable interval between the “warning” and the “event”. We can’t tell the future, but we can make sensible estimates based on the facts before us. Alas, in this instance, we see little prospect of a meaningful interval between our warning and the imminent activation of the ‘Green Zones’. They could be up and running in every state in just a few weeks.

## **They plan to silence dissent**

The Elite want to silence serious dissent before it starts. They are adept at fomenting hostility between opposing factions and using the resulting turmoil to shape the world the way they want. But they will go to great lengths to dampen any hostility that might be directed against themselves.

For decades there has existed a tiny minority who blamed a ‘hidden hand’ behind human affairs, but this small number remained fairly constant. It began to grow somewhat after 9/11 and the advent of the Internet. In order to keep them in line, the mainstream media began to target and discredit this disaffected group, calling them conspiracy theorists, ‘nut jobs’ and extremists. This kept the numbers down for several years, but they have begun to expand again.

We can’t say for sure what proportion of the population is now thinking in conspiratorial terms – but the Elite can! Through their ongoing monitoring of website usage, online traffic and social media, they can monitor with great precision the number and identity of Americans who believe their government has betrayed them and who would be prepared, given the right circumstances or trigger event, to rise against the Elite.

The number in this category would seem to have reached the point where the Elite can no longer afford to let it increase any further. The ‘Green Zones’ are proof of this.

A few years ago there were strong indications that severe Internet censorship was pending, but then it seemed to lose momentum. The Elite would appear to have decided that censorship alone would not be sufficient to crush the growing voice of dissent. It seemed easier, and less risky, to let the red-flag websites continue and even to distribute genuinely useful information. In this way the Elite could build a detailed dossier on the people they wanted to silence. All they required then was a custom-made pretext to move in and arrest them.



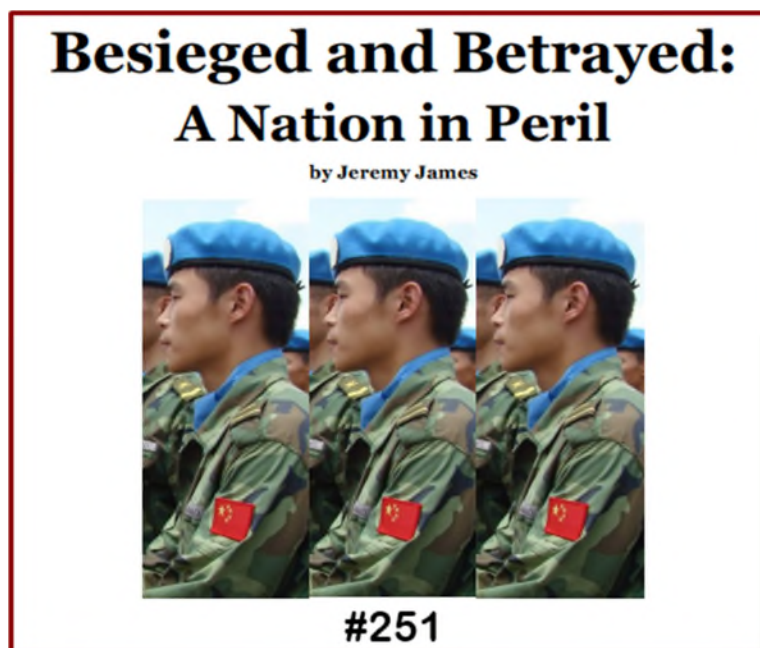
## **Green Zones will serve as low-profile prisons**

Green Zones will serve as low-profile prisons while dissidents are rounded up and later eliminated. As far as the general public is concerned, the individuals in question will have passed away from Covid. There will likely be many victims amongst this target group who are of no interest to the authorities but whose inclusion will disguise the real purpose of the round-up.

The planned financial collapse will probably take place at or around the same time, creating considerable social chaos and enabling the round-up to be conducted in the shadows, as it were. It may even be facilitated by temporary black-outs or power outages across selected regions, allowing troops to move about without attracting attention.

This is much too horrifying for the average person to comprehend. It will be much easier to deny what is happening or, where denial is too difficult, to blame countries such as China, Russia, North Korea, or Iran. Few will accuse the government, and those who do will be condemned for their unpatriotic attitude. After all, in many parts of America it was a brave person, in the wake of 9/11, who dared to suggest that the government was somehow involved.

What proportion of the population is likely to be rounded up? This is very hard to say. Probably less than half a percent, or one person in 200. That still comes to about 15 million American adults, a staggering figure.



In our paper #251, *Besieged and Betrayed – A Nation in Peril*, we discussed the steps being taken to impose a similar totalitarian system on the people of Ireland. In it we referred to the strong possibility that UN ‘peacekeeping’ troops – mainly Chinese soldiers – will be used to enforce the more unpleasant aspects of this program. This will likely be the pattern in other Western countries as, one by one, they fall beneath the wheels of the New World Order.

## **The role of the British banking system**

Virtually every war over the past two hundred years was planned and financed by the Anglo-American axis. It was not unusual for British banks to fund both sides of a conflict and to furnish the necessary weapons. They used the blood-soaked fields of Flanders to eliminate tens of thousands of young Christian men who might otherwise have advanced to positions of influence and opposed the New World Order. The Ruling Elite of Germany, Britain, France and other countries conspired together to conduct this ruthless purge, cynically 'compensating' the bereaved families with medals extolling the bravery and selflessness of their patriotic sons. Every year, on Remembrance Sunday, the British Elite gather at the Cenotaph in Whitehall to celebrate this ghastly deception, the scenes of gore and carnage which they themselves had engineered.



The same people planned and executed the Russian Revolution, installing a regime that was inflamed by blood-lust. A revolution of that magnitude requires a great deal of money, all of which came from banks in London and New York. The regime installed in China was no different. It too ran a campaign of terror and mass killing, overseen from afar by western banks and the Elite families who control them.

It matters little whether the totalitarian regime is Communist or Fascist. They both use the same brutal methods. Historically, the most successful has been Communist. Its lies are cleverly designed to make a naïve and oppressed people believe that a social and economic utopia is just around the corner. It appeals mostly to poorly educated, agrarian societies, which is why most of Africa and South America today are under Communist control.

The Elite cabal who created Communism as a tool to enslave the nations are now focusing all of their efforts on the destruction – or 'transformation' – of North America. To do so they must eliminate anyone who understands the methods they are using. Small in number, this feeble minority are the modern equivalent of the 'intelligentsia' who were much despised by Soviet and Chinese Communism, the few who know enough to expose the lies that the enemy was using to deceive the masses.

The Green Zones will be used to silence these people.

## Thinking the unthinkable

To those who are on the receiving end of this atrocity, it will seem unthinkable – “This could never happen here”. But we forget that perfectly civilized societies, in the European Christian tradition, have gone berserk within living memory. Consider Germany under the Nazis, or Spain during the convulsions and mass murder of its civil war, 1936-1939. Italy, under the spell of Mussolini, fought alongside the Nazis in the Second World War, while Croatia lapsed into a genocidal frenzy in the period 1941-1945. Just like America today, these countries were deceived and betrayed by their own leaders.



**The brutal Spanish civil war.**

As predicted in our previous papers, we are now witnessing the chaotic aftermath of the US Presidential election. Just as the Elite had planned, this not-so-subtle debacle is exposing American democracy to greater political instability than at any time since the Civil War.

## Planned polarization

The American public is being deliberately polarized into pro-Trump and anti-Trump factions, where rational debate between the two sides is no longer possible. The media is being used as a virulent and highly misleading source of propaganda to drive the two even further apart. All of this is by design.

The great tragedy is that the vast majority of professing Christians in America, the “conservatives”, believe Trump is a champion of traditional values and that, by siding with him, they are defending Christianity. Oh, if only that were so!

Alas, Trump is an imposter, an actor recruited by the Elite to deceive the Christians of America. Only a person who professes their faith in Christ and his work on Calvary could be considered a Christian. Trump does not. Others try to maintain that Trump is being used by God in the same way that God used Cyrus. Coins and medallions have been produced with the profiles of Cyrus and Trump shown side by side and equal in size. Trump is being compared to the gentile king whom the LORD described as His “shepherd” and “anointed”, the leader He had chosen to approve and finance the construction of the Second Temple:

**“That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.” (Isaiah 44:28)**



**“Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut” (Isaiah 45:1)**

Especially significant in this respect is a half-shekel coin issued by The Temple Institute in Jerusalem in 2018 and sold on its website:



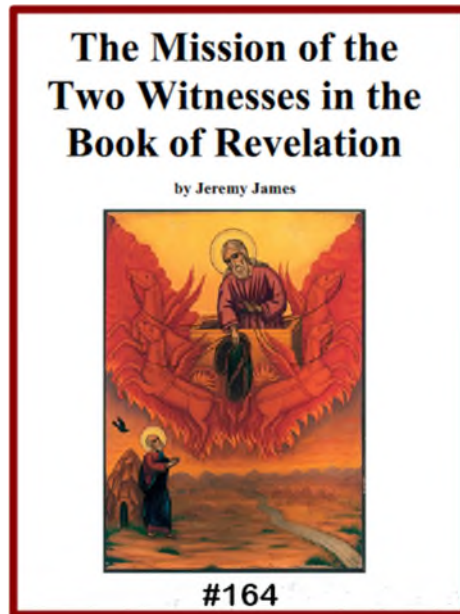
**Half shekel coin issued by The Temple Institute in 2018. It honors Donald Trump as a modern successor to King Cyrus. It also equates him with Arthur Balfour who, in 1917, sent a letter to the Rothschilds on behalf of the British government confirming its intention to create the state of Israel. [See our papers regarding the creation of the state of Israel (#13), replacement theology (#23), the holy city of Jerusalem (#137), 'Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies' (#138) 'Biblical Zionism or Christian Zionism?' (#196), and 'The Wrath of God and the Bride of Christ' (#199).]**

The world Masonic-Cabalistic conspiracy, which plans to build the Third Temple on the Temple Mount in Jerusalem, is promoting the notion that Trump is the person whom God has chosen to remove all political obstacles to this plan. They are implying that this is more than a work conceived and executed by man, but a momentous religious event approved by God Himself. Christians are therefore expected to be greatly excited by this plan, to view it as a fulfilment of Bible prophecy, and to support it in every way possible.

## **The Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation**

As we explained in previous papers, in particular #164 (***"The Mission of the Two Witnesses in the Book of Revelation"***), the Temple will be a shrine to the false god of Freemasonry and Cabalistic Judaism. We would encourage readers to review that paper since, by describing the role of the two witnesses (as we understand it), we are addressing a crucial aspect of Bible prophecy which most commentators choose to ignore or simply gloss over.

Secular Zionists have expended considerable effort over the past 50 years convincing Evangelical Christians in America (and elsewhere) that, since Christ will return only when the Temple is built, they should do all within their power to hasten its construction. It never occurs to them that the driving force behind this fateful enterprise is the spirit of Antichrist.



Satan wants Jerusalem and plans to make it the capital city of the coming New World Order. He will then send his 'son' to take control of it and carry out the abomination of desolation in the Temple, just as Christ foretold.

The abomination can only be a truly vile and blasphemous act if the Temple has actually been consecrated to God. No-one imbued with or working for the antichrist spirit could consecrate the Temple. This necessitates the arrival of a true prophet of God who will consecrate the Temple and **"restore all things."** This figure is Elijah (**Matthew 17:11**).

Both Elijah and the second Witness will have exceptional supernatural powers, enabling them to take over the Temple and resist all attempts by Satan to regain it. Finally, after three and a half years of high tension, the Antichrist will arrive in Jerusalem and kill the two Witnesses. The Children of Wickedness, who have been waiting anxiously for this moment, will be so delighted that they will send presents to one another in celebration. They will even savor on their TV screens the sight of the murdered corpses lying in a street in Jerusalem, never realizing – though Biblical prophecy foretells this miracle – that the Two Witnesses will return to life after three and a half days and ascend to heaven in glory.

When he sees this, the Antichrist will become insanely angry. Rushing to the Temple he will declare that *he* is God incarnate and will commit the abomination that Daniel foretold. The next three and a half years will be unspeakably awful as Satan, via the Antichrist and the False Prophet, vents his anger upon the earth.



**President Trump receives a delegation of Chabad Lubavitch rabbis at the Oval Office on 27 March, 2018. This Jewish sect teaches that their "Rebbe", who passed away in 1994, is the coming Messiah. They also teach that all gentiles should be subject to the Noahide Laws. These laws demand the execution of a gentile who practices idolatry. This includes anyone who reveres Jesus of Nazareth as the Son of God. [See our papers #183 and #187.]**



## Trump is part of this plan

Trump is part of this plan. He is not a modern Cyrus or anything of the kind. Rather he serves the New World Order and the Luciferian Elite who are trying to impose it. He boasted about “draining the swamp” but allowed the reptiles to continue doing what they always did. Most of his own entourage have close ties to the same people.

While he has taken a few token steps to contest – or appear to contest – the globalist agenda, he has strongly augmented the elements that are central to the destruction of America. Chief among these is the speedy, federally funded implementation of the 5G network that will cover the United States.

The massive proliferation of 5G antennas in cities and towns will substantially increase the amount of harmful electromagnetic radiation to which Americans are exposed. If it falls into the wrong hands (and it will), such a network can be used as a silent weapon to cause widespread sickness, nausea and debility. The resulting spike in morbidity and mortality will be blamed on new ‘viruses’, for which new ‘vaccines’ will be developed.



**Operation Warped Mind, aka 'Operation Warp Speed', named after a TV series that made liberal use of bogus science and mocked God's creation.**

## Warp speed

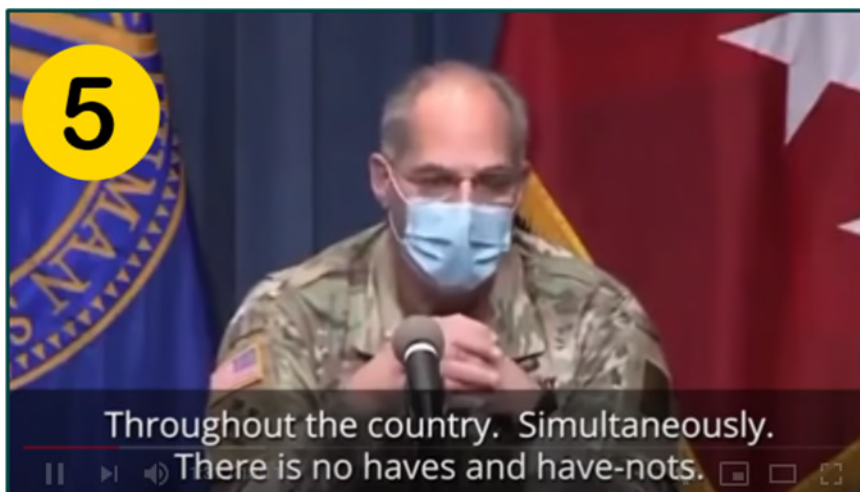
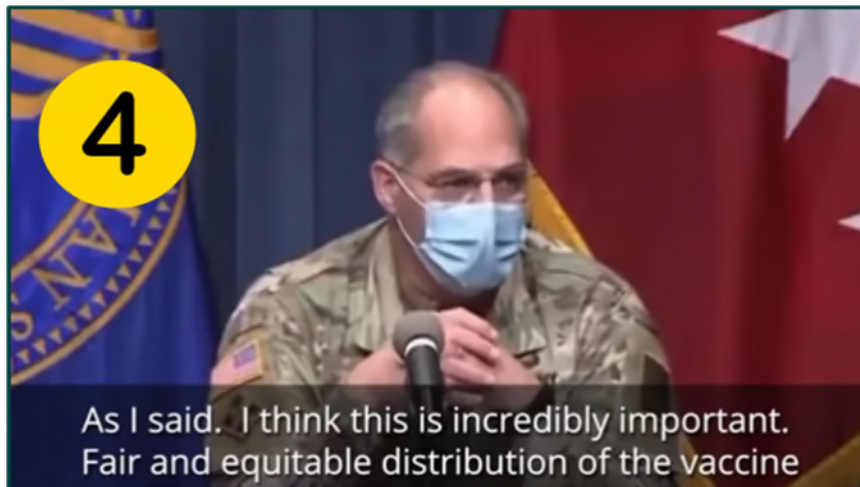
His other crucial contribution – his strong endorsement of Operation Warp Speed – will see the American military deployed across the length and breadth of the United States, administering ‘vaccines’ to civilians. The military has NEVER been used for such a purpose at any time in world history. Trump boasts repeatedly that this super-fast exercise will be a great boon to the nation, as though the inoculation of 330 million people with an untested, genetically active substance was somehow a mark of good leadership. On the contrary, it is proof that the man is dangerous (just like Biden, his rival for the White House).

The “warp speed” aspect of this program is especially troubling. Clearly the authorities are planning, not only to develop and approve one or more vaccines with no prospect whatever of establishing whether they are safe, but to distribute and administer the end product at lightning speed.

Until now it has been difficult to ascertain just how quickly this will happen across the nation as a whole. However, just recently, General Perna, Chief Operating Officer for Operation Warp Speed, said the following:







These are not the words of a man who intends to get the job done gradually. Rather, he is saying they will get the vaccine to all parts of the country within 24 hours as soon as it is approved for emergency use. He is also saying that, on grounds of fairness and equity, everyone will receive the vaccine as soon as possible thereafter. There will be no delays and no let up anywhere. As he says, “we are driving hard to make sure this happens.”

All of this for a ‘virus’ which – if it exists at all – leaves 99.9 percent of the population entirely unaffected.

**“Even readers who have difficulty accepting the malice behind all of this should be able to see that what the government is planning is extremely dangerous, with disastrous consequences for America if anything goes wrong.”**

They are also planning to make life very difficult for anyone who refuses to take the vaccine. A great many liberties and activities will be forbidden to those who do not possess a “vaccine pass”. Most of these people, “the reluctant”, will be forced to remain in quarantine at home or, worse still, hauled off to one of the Green Zones (from which many will never return).

Even readers who have difficulty accepting the malice behind all of this should be able to see that what the government is planning – mass vaccination – is extremely dangerous, with disastrous consequences for America if anything goes wrong.

The pharmaceutical companies have continually argued that their ‘Covid’ vaccines, once they have passed through the approval process, will be perfectly safe, but their record to date should tell us that this claim is pure fiction. Furthermore, we now have evidence that medical professionals in the UK expect the vaccines to have serious side effects and are making plans accordingly.

EU members states are meant to put all public service contracts out to tender by advertising them in the *Official Journal of the EU*. Only under very exceptional circumstances is it possible for a government department/agency or local authority to award a contract without going through this process. If it does so it must still publish details of the contract after it has been awarded, along with an explanation as to why it did not go through the normal tendering process.

**“For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.”**

**- Isaiah 66:15**

The screenshot shows the TED tenders electronic daily website. The header includes the TED logo, navigation links (Site map, About TED, Help, Legal notice, Cookies, Contact), and a language selector set to English (en). A search bar is present with the text 'Search TED for public tenders'. Below the header, there are tabs for TED, TED SIMAP, TED eNotices, and TED eTendering. A sidebar on the left contains a 'Browse by' section with links to 'Contracts awarded by EU Institution' and 'RSS feeds'. The main content area displays a tender notice titled 'Supplies - 506291-2020' with a date of '23/10/2020' and a reference number 'S207'. The notice is for 'United Kingdom-London: Software package and information systems'. A blue banner at the top of the main content area reads 'Check out our COVID-19 dedicated page for tenders related to medical equipment needs.'

Source: <https://ted.europa.eu/udl?uri=TED:NOTICE:506291-2020:TEXT:EN:HTML&src=0>

The contract shown above – 506291-2020 – was published on 23 October 2020 on the online TED database maintained by the EU. It relates to a computer system purchased by the Medicines & Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (MHRA) in the UK. The MHRA describes the system as “an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction (ADRs) and ensure that no details from the ADRs’ reaction text are missed.” -

#### II.2.3) Place of performance

NUTS code: UK UNITED KINGDOM

#### II.2.4) Description of the procurement:

The MHRA urgently seeks an Artificial Intelligence (AI) software tool to process the expected high volume of Covid-19 vaccine Adverse Drug Reaction (ADRs) and ensure that no details from the ADRs’ reaction text are missed.

#### II.2.5) Award criteria

Price

**“Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.”**

**- Daniel 12:10**

In its explanation of the need for “extreme urgency” [see excerpt below] and thus its circumvention of standard procedures, the MHRA implies that its existing systems could not cope with the volume of ADR data that the Covid-19 vaccines are expected to generate. A powerful AI tool will be needed for this purpose. Presumably, when they went to the market, the MHRA already knew which company would be able to supply the product they needed. This would suggest that the company concerned already had advance notice that a sophisticated AI database of this kind would be required. (For anyone who is familiar with the field of software development, the prospect of designing and building a system of this complexity and scale in just a few months, and being able to guarantee that it will meet all operational requirements, is very slim indeed.)

#### Section IV: Procedure

##### **IV.1) Description**

##### **IV.1.1) Type of procedure**

Award of a contract without prior publication of a call for competition in the Official Journal of the European Union in the cases listed below

- The procurement falls outside the scope of application of the directive

Explanation:

For reasons of extreme urgency under Regulation 32(2)(c) related to the release of a Covid-19 vaccine MHRA have accelerated the sourcing and implementation of a vaccine specific AI tool.

Strictly necessary — it is not possible to retrofit the MHRA’s legacy systems to handle the volume of ADRs that will be generated by a Covid-19 vaccine. Therefore, if the MHRA does not implement the AI tool, it will be unable to process these ADRs effectively. This will hinder its ability to rapidly identify any potential safety issues with the Covid-19 vaccine and represents a direct threat to patient life and public health.

Reasons of extreme urgency — the MHRA recognises that its planned procurement process for the SafetyConnect programme, including the AI tool, would not have concluded by vaccine launch. Leading to a inability to effectively monitor adverse reactions to a Covid-19 vaccine.

Events unforeseeable — the Covid-19 crisis is novel and developments in the search of a Covid-19 vaccine have not followed any predictable pattern so far.

We ought to be greatly concerned that the MHRA put the Covid-19 vaccine in the “events unforeseeable” category and further stated that the development of a vaccine has “not followed any predictable pattern so far.”

So, on the one hand, the pharmaceutical industry is insisting that the vaccine or vaccines will be completely safe, with no harmful side effects, and on the other hand the medical professionals are preparing for a torrent of ADRs so large that only an AI-based system will be able to process the data.

Please bear in mind, as you consider this disturbing revelation, that the MHRA should only be expecting the volume and range of ADRs that would normally be associated with a standard pharmaceutical product. However, given the urgency and stated purpose of this contract, it would appear that the MHRA is preparing for something far worse.



## CONCLUSION

The Marxists have long boasted that one day they would bring down the United States. They have also boasted that they would do so, not by direct invasion or by military force alone, but by gradually undermining their target from within. Only then would they strike. They have been using high-level infiltration and deception to carry out this long-term plan, financed and overseen from the start by the international banking Elite.

The Marxists also know that, in large-scale warfare, the side which strikes first, especially without warning, enjoys a huge military advantage. The mass inoculation of the American people, to be carried out over a period of weeks, may well be a “first strike”.

Whether the vaccines induce immediate debility or whether their toxic component could be activated at a later date, for example by 5G frequencies, is not the issue here. The fundamental point is that an entire nation is inviting persons unknown to inject into their bodies a substance which they know next to nothing about.

By any definition of the word “experiment”, this mass vaccination program, using an untested set of vaccines, is an experiment – and a very dangerous one. We already know the vaccines will contain a substance that will alter our RNA, if not our DNA, with unknown and unpredictable consequences. It will also provide an ideal and undetectable means of inserting one or more nanoparticles or nano-devices into our bodies. Please, tell me, how can a great military nation willingly run a risk of this magnitude? It is utterly insane.

As it happens, two of the proposed Covid vaccines are produced by totalitarian Russia and Communist China! What could possibly go wrong?

It is hard to believe that American parents are going to volunteer their children for this high risk, grossly irresponsible experiment.

It is ironic that those who shun the ‘virus’ because they are afraid of dying before their time are about to embark on a course that will magnify substantially, not just the risk of premature death, but also the risk of a deadly “first strike” and subsequent invasion by the enemies of the United States.

**“Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.”**

**- 1 Peter 4:12-13**



---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**November 24, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- **jeremypauljames@gmail.com**.

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2020**

## APPENDIX A

### CDC ‘Green Zone’ document of 26 July 2020

<https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/global-covid-19/shielding-approach-humanitarian.html>

*[Start of CDC document]*

#### **Interim Operational Considerations for Implementing the Shielding Approach to Prevent COVID-19 Infections in Humanitarian Settings**

Updated July 26, 2020

This document presents considerations from the perspective of the U.S. Centers for Disease Control & Prevention (CDC) for implementing the shielding approach in humanitarian settings as outlined in guidance documents focused on camps, displaced populations and low-resource settings.<sup>1,2</sup> This approach has never been documented and has raised questions and concerns among humanitarian partners who support response activities in these settings. The purpose of this document is to highlight potential implementation challenges of the shielding approach from CDC’s perspective and guide thinking around implementation in the absence of empirical data. Considerations are based on current evidence known about the transmission and severity of coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) and may need to be revised as more information becomes available. Please check the [CDC website](https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/global-covid-19/shielding-approach-humanitarian.html) periodically for updates.

#### **What is the Shielding Approach<sup>1</sup>?**

The shielding approach aims to reduce the number of severe COVID-19 cases by limiting contact between individuals at higher risk of developing severe disease (“high-risk”) and the general population (“low-risk”). High-risk individuals would be temporarily relocated to safe or “green zones” established at the household, neighborhood, camp/sector or community level depending on the context and setting.<sup>1,2</sup> They would have minimal contact with family members and other low-risk residents.

Current evidence indicates that older adults and people of any age who have serious underlying medical conditions are at higher risk for severe illness from COVID-19.<sup>3</sup> In most humanitarian settings, older population groups make up a small percentage of the total population.<sup>4,5</sup> For this reason, the shielding approach suggests physically separating high-risk individuals from the general population to prioritize the use of the limited available resources and avoid implementing long-term containment measures among the general population.

In theory, shielding may serve its objective to protect high-risk populations from disease and death. However, implementation of the approach necessitates strict adherence<sup>1,6,7</sup> to protocol. Inadvertent introduction of the virus into a green zone may result in rapid transmission among the most vulnerable populations the approach is trying to protect.

A summary of the shielding approach described by Favas is shown in Table 1. See *Guidance for the prevention of COVID-19 infections among high-risk individuals in low-resource, displaced and camp and camp-like settings* [1,2](#) for full details.

**Table 1: Summary of the Shielding Approach<sup>1</sup>**

## **Level**

### **Movement/ Interactions**

#### **Household (HH) Level:**

A specific room/area designated for high-risk individuals who are physically isolated from other HH members.

Low-risk HH members should not enter the green zone. If entry is necessary, it should be done only by healthy individuals after washing hands and using face coverings. Interactions should be at a safe distance (approx. 2 meters). Minimum movement of high-risk individuals outside the green zone. Low-risk HH members continue to follow social distancing and hygiene practices outside the house.

#### **Neighborhood Level:**

A designated shelter/group of shelters (max 5-10 households), within a small camp or area where high-risk members are grouped together. Neighbors “swap” households to accommodate high-risk individuals.

Same as above

#### **Camp/Sector Level:**

A group of shelters such as schools, community buildings within a camp/sector (max 50 high-risk individuals per single green zone) where high-risk individuals are physically isolated together.

One entry point is used for exchange of food, supplies, etc. A meeting area is used for residents and visitors to interact while practicing physical distancing (2 meters). No movement into or outside the green zone.

## **Operational Considerations**

The shielding approach requires several prerequisites for effective implementation. Several are addressed, including access to healthcare and provision of food. However, there are several prerequisites which require additional considerations. Table 2 presents the prerequisites or suggestions as stated in the shielding guidance document (column 1) and CDC presents additional questions and considerations alongside these prerequisites (column 2).

**Table 2: Suggested Prerequisites per the shielding documents and CDC’s Operational Considerations for Implementation**

### **Suggested Prerequisites**

**\*As stated in the shielding document\***

## Considerations as suggested by CDC

- o Each green zone has a dedicated latrine/bathing facility for high-risk individuals.
- o The shielding approach advises against any new facility construction to establish green zones; however, few settings will have existing shelters or communal facilities with designated latrines/bathing facilities to accommodate high-risk individuals. In these settings, most latrines used by HHs are located outside the home and often shared by multiple HHs.
- o If dedicated facilities are available, ensure safety measures such as proper lighting, handwashing/hygiene infrastructure, maintenance and disinfection of latrines.
- o Ensure facilities can accommodate high-risk individuals with disabilities, children and separate genders at the neighborhood/camp-level.
- o To minimize external contact, each green zone should include able-bodied high-risk individuals capable of caring for residents who have disabilities or are less mobile. Otherwise, designate low-risk individuals for these tasks, preferably who have recovered from confirmed COVID-19 and are assumed to be immune.
- o This may be difficult to sustain, especially if the caregivers are also high risk. As caregivers may often will be family members, ensure that this strategy is socially or culturally acceptable.
- o Currently, we do not know if prior infection confers immunity.
- o The green zone and living areas for high-risk residents should be aligned with minimum humanitarian (SPHERE) standards.<sup>6</sup>
- o The shielding approach requires strict adherence to infection, prevention and control (IPC) measures. They require, uninterrupted availability of soap, water, hygiene/cleaning supplies, masks or cloth face coverings, etc. for all individuals in green zones. Thus, it is necessary to ensure minimum public health standards<sup>6</sup> are maintained and possibly supplemented to decrease the risk of other outbreaks outside of COVID-19. Attaining and maintaining minimum SPHERE<sup>6</sup> standards is difficult in these settings for the general population.<sup>8,9,10</sup> Users should consider that provision of services and supplies to high risk individuals could be at the expense of low-risk residents, putting them at increased risk for other outbreaks.
- o Monitor and evaluate the implementation of the shielding approach.
- o Monitoring protocols will need to be developed for each type of green zone.
- o Dedicated staff need to be identified to monitor each green zone. Monitoring includes both adherence to protocols and potential adverse effects or outcomes due to isolation and stigma. It may be necessary to assign someone within the green zone, if feasible, to minimize movement in/out of green zones.
- o Men and women, and individuals with tuberculosis (TB), severe immunodeficiencies, or dementia should be isolated separately.

- o Multiple green zones would be needed to achieve this level of separation, each requiring additional inputs/resources. Further considerations include challenges of accommodating different ethnicities, socio-cultural groups, or religions within one setting.
- o Community acceptance and involvement in the design and implementation.
- o Even with community involvement, there may be a risk of stigmatization.<sup>11,12</sup> Isolation/separation from family members, loss of freedom and personal interactions may require additional psychosocial support structures/systems. See section on additional considerations below.
- o High-risk minors should be accompanied into isolation by a single caregiver who will also be considered a green zone resident in terms of movements and contacts with those outside the green zone.
- o Protection measures are critical to implementation. Ensure there is appropriate, adequate, and acceptable care of other minors or individuals with disabilities or mental health conditions who remain in the HH if separated from their primary caregiver.
- o Green zone shelters should always be kept clean. Residents should be provided with the necessary cleaning products and materials to clean their living spaces.
- o High-risk individuals will be responsible for cleaning and maintaining their own living space and facilities. This may not be feasible for persons with disabilities or decreased mobility.<sup>11</sup> Maintaining hygiene conditions in communal facilities is difficult during non-outbreak settings.<sup>7,8,9</sup> consequently it may be necessary to provide additional human resource support.
- o Green zones should be more spacious in terms of shelter area per capita than the surrounding camp/sector, even at the cost of greater crowding of low-risk people.
- o Ensure that targeting high-risk individuals does not negate mitigation measures among low-risk individuals (physical distancing in markets or water points, where feasible, etc.). Differences in space based on risk status may increase the potential risk of exposure among the rest of the low-risk residents and may be unacceptable or impracticable, considering space limitations and overcrowding in many settings.

## **Additional Considerations**

The shielding approach outlines the general “logistics” of implementation –who, what, where, how. However, there may be additional logistical challenges to implementing these strategies as a result of unavailable commodities, transport restrictions, limited staff capacity and availability to meet the increased needs. The approach does not address the potential emotional, social/cultural, psychological impact for separated individuals nor for the households with separated members. Additional considerations to address these challenges are presented below.

### ***Population characteristics and demographics***

**Consideration:** The number of green zones required may be greater than anticipated, as they are based on the total number of high-risk individuals, disease categories, and the socio-demographics of the area and not just the proportion of elderly population.



Explanation: Older adults represent a small percentage of the population in many camps in humanitarian settings (approximately 3-5%<sup>4,5</sup>), however in some humanitarian settings more than one quarter of the population may fall under high risk categories<sup>13,14,15</sup> based on underlying medical conditions which may increase a person's risk for severe COVID-19 illness which include chronic kidney disease, obesity, serious heart conditions, sickle cell disease, and type 2 diabetes. Additionally, many camps and settlements host multiple nationalities which may require additional separation, for example, Kakuma Refugee Camp in Kenya accommodates refugees from 19 countries.<sup>16</sup>

### ***Timeline considerations***

Consideration: Plan for an extended duration of implementation time, at least 6 months.

Explanation: The shielding approach proposes that green zones be maintained until one of the following circumstances arises: (i) sufficient hospitalization capacity is established; (ii) effective vaccine or therapeutic options become widely available; or (iii) the COVID-19 epidemic affecting the population subsides.

Given the limited resources and healthcare available to populations in humanitarian settings prior to the pandemic, it is unlikely sufficient hospitalization capacity (beds, personal protective equipment, ventilators, and staff) will be achievable during widespread transmission. The national capacity in many of the countries where these settings are located (e.g., Chad, Myanmar, and Syria) is limited. Resources may become quickly overwhelmed during the peak of transmission and may not be accessible to the emergency affected populations.

Vaccine trials are underway, but with no definite timeline. Reaching the suppression phase where the epidemic subsides can take several months and cases may resurge in a second or even third wave. Herd immunity (the depletion of susceptible people) for COVID-19 has not been demonstrated to date. It is also unclear if an infected person develops immunity and the duration of potential immunity is unknown. Thus, contingency plans to account for a possibly extended operational timeline are critical.

### **Other logistical considerations**

Consideration: Plan to identify additional resources and outline supply chain mechanisms to support green zones.

Explanation: The implementation and operation of green zones requires strong coordination among several sectors which may require substantial additional resources: supplies and staff to maintain these spaces – shelters, IPC, water, sanitation, and hygiene (WASH), non-food items (NFIs) (beds, linens, dishes/utensils, water containers), psychosocial support, monitors/supervisors, caretakers/attendants, risk communication and community engagement, security, etc. Considering global reductions in commodity shortages,<sup>17</sup> movement restrictions, border closures, and decreased trucking and flights, it is important to outline what additional resources will be needed and how they will be procured.

## ***Protection***

Consideration: Ensure safe and protective environments for all individuals, including minors and individuals who require additional care whether they are in the green zone or remain in a household after the primary caregiver or income provider has moved to the green zone.

Explanation: Separating families and disrupting and deconstructing multigenerational households may have long-term negative consequences. Shielding strategies need to consider sociocultural gender norms in order to adequately assess and address risks to individuals, particularly women and girls. [18,19,20](#) Restrictive gender norms may be exacerbated by isolation strategies such as shielding. At the household level, isolating individuals and limiting their interaction, compounded with social and economic disruption has raised concerns of potential increased risk of partner violence. Households participating in house swaps or sector-wide cohorting are at particular risk for gender-based violence, harassment, abuse, and exploitation as remaining household members may not be decision-makers or responsible for households needs. [18,19,20](#)

## ***Social/Cultural/Religious Practices***

Consideration: Plan for potential disruption of social networks.

Explanation: Community celebrations (religious holidays), bereavement (funerals) and other rites of passage are cornerstones of many societies. Proactive planning ahead of time, including strong community engagement and risk communication is needed to better understand the issues and concerns of restricting individuals from participating in communal practices because they are being shielded. Failure to do so could lead to both interpersonal and communal violence. [21,22](#)

## ***Mental Health***

Consideration: Ensure mental health and psychosocial support [\\*23](#) structures are in place to address increased stress and anxiety.

Explanation: Additional stress and worry are common during any epidemic and may be more pronounced with COVID-19 due to the novelty of the disease and increased fear of infection, increased childcare responsibilities due to school closures, and loss of livelihoods. Thus, in addition to the risk of stigmatization and feeling of isolation, this shielding approach may have an important psychological impact and may lead to significant emotional distress, exacerbate existing mental illness or contribute to anxiety, depression, helplessness, grief, substance abuse, or thoughts of suicide among those who are separated or have been left behind. Shielded individuals with concurrent severe mental health conditions should not be left alone. There must be a caregiver allocated to them to prevent further protection risks such as neglect and abuse.

## Summary

The shielding approach is an ambitious undertaking, which may prove effective in preventing COVID-19 infection among high-risk populations if well managed. While the premise is based on mitigation strategies used in the United Kingdom,<sup>24,25</sup> there is no empirical evidence whether this approach will increase, decrease or have no effect on morbidity and mortality during the COVID-19 epidemic in various humanitarian settings. This document highlights a) risks and challenges of implementing this approach, b) need for additional resources in areas with limited or reduced capacity, c) indefinite timeline, and d) possible short-term and long-term adverse consequences.

Public health not only focuses on the eradication of disease but addresses the entire spectrum of health and wellbeing. Populations displaced, due to natural disasters or war and, conflict are already fragile and have experienced increased mental, physical and/or emotional trauma. While the shielding approach is not meant to be coercive, it may appear forced or be misunderstood in humanitarian settings. As with many community interventions meant to decrease COVID-19 morbidity and mortality, compliance and behavior change are the primary rate-limiting steps and may be driven by social and emotional factors. These changes are difficult in developed, stable settings; thus, they may be particularly challenging in humanitarian settings which bring their own set of multi-faceted challenges that need to be taken into account.

Household-level shielding seems to be the most feasible and dignified as it allows for the least disruption to family structure and lifestyle, critical components to maintaining compliance. However, it is most susceptible to the introduction of a virus due to necessary movement or interaction outside the green zone, less oversight, and often large household sizes. It may be less feasible in settings where family shelters are small and do not have multiple compartments. In humanitarian settings, small village, sector/block, or camp-level shielding may allow for greater adherence to proposed protocol, but at the expense of longer-term social impacts triggered by separation from friends and family, feelings of isolation, and stigmatization. Most importantly, accidental introduction of the virus into a green zone may result in rapid transmission and increased morbidity and mortality as observed in assisted care facilities in the US.<sup>26</sup>

The shielding approach is intended to alleviate stress on the healthcare system and circumvent the negative economic consequences of long-term containment measures and lockdowns by protecting the most vulnerable.<sup>1,24,25</sup> Implementation of this approach will involve careful planning, additional resources, strict adherence and strong multi-sector coordination, requiring agencies to consider the potential repercussion among populations that have collectively experienced physical and psychological trauma which makes them more vulnerable to adverse psychosocial consequences. In addition, thoughtful consideration of the potential benefit versus the social and financial cost of implementation will be needed in humanitarian settings.

\*Specific psychosocial support guidance during COVID-19 as specific subject areas are beyond the scope of this document.

## References

1. Favas, C. [Guidance for the prevention of COVID-19 infections among high-risk individuals in camps and camp-like settingspdf iconexternal icon](#). London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, 31 March 2020.
2. Maysoon, D, Zandvoort K, Flasche S, et al. [COVID-19 control in low-income settings and displaced populations: what can realistically be done?external icon](#). 2020. London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine.
3. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. [Groups at Higher Risk for Severe Illness](#). Content source: National Center for Immunization and Respiratory Diseases (NCIRD), Division of Viral Diseases. Last content review 14 May 2020.
4. [UNHCR Statistical Yearbook 2016external icon](#).
5. UNHCR -Rohingya Refugee Response/Bangladesh-Joint Government of Bangladesh-UNHCR, Population Factsheet. Annex I and II. March 31,2020. Sent by email.
6. The Sphere Handbook. [Humanitarian Charter and Minimum Standards in Humanitarian Response, 2018 editionexternal icon](#).
7. Butler, N., Tulloch. O. Anthrologica, 2020. [Social Sciences in Humanitarian Actionpdf iconexternal icon](#).
8. Blum, L.S., Yemweni, A., Trinies, V. *et al.* Programmatic implications for promotion of handwashing behavior in an internally displaced persons camp in North Kivu, Democratic Republic of Congo. *Confl Health* **13**, 54 (2019). <https://doi.org/10.1186/s13031-019-0225-xexternal icon>.
9. Cronin AA, Shrestha D, Cornier N, Abdalla F, Ezard N, Aramburu C. [A review of water and sanitation provision in refugee camps in association with selected health and nutrition indicators–the need for integrated service provisionexternal icon](#). J Water Health. 2008;6(1):1-13. doi:10.2166/wh.2007.019.
10. Nyoka R, Foote AM, Woods E, et al. [Sanitation practices and perceptions in Kakuma refugee camp, Kenya: Comparing the status quo with a novel service-based approachexternal icon](#). [published correction appears in PLoS One. 2017 Dec 19;12(12):e0190129]. PLoS One. 2017;12(7):e0180864. Published 2017 Jul 13.
11. [Working with Persons with Disabilities in Forced Displacementpdf iconexternal icon](#): Need to Know Guidance 1. 2019.
12. IFRC, UNICEF and WHO. Social Stigma Associated with COVID-19: [A guide to preventing and addressing social stigma associated with COVID-19external icon](#).
13. Sethi S, Jonsson R, Skaff R, Tyler F. [Community-Based Noncommunicable Disease Care for Syrian Refugees in Lebanonexternal icon](#). Glob Health Sci Pract. 2017;5(3):495-506. Published 2017 Sep 28. doi:10.9745/GHSP-D-17-00043.
14. Akik C, Ghattas H, Mesmar S, Rabkin M, El-Sadr WM, Fouad FM. [Host country responses to non-communicable diseases amongst Syrian refugees: a reviewexternal icon](#). Confl Health. 2019;13:8. Published 2019 Mar 22. doi:10.1186/s13031-019-0192-2.
15. Rehr M, Shoaib M, Ellithy S, et al. [Prevalence of non-communicable diseases and access to care among non-camp Syrian refugees in northern Jordan. Confl Healthexternal icon](#). 2018;12:33. Published 2018 Jul 11. doi:10.1186/s13031-018-0168-7.

16. [UNHCR, Kakuma camp and Kalobeyi Settlement Visitors Guidepdf iconexternal icon.](#)
17. [World Health Organization. COVID-19 Supply Chain System, Requesting and Receiving Suppliesexternal icon.](#)
18. [UNFPA: COVID-19, A Gender Lens: Protecting sexual and reproductive health and rights and promoting gender equality.](#)
19. [IFRC, Prevention and Response to Sexual and Gender-Based Violence in COVID-19, A protection, Gender and Inclusion PGI Technical guidance notepdf iconexternal icon.](#)
20. Inter-agency Standing Committee Interim guidance -Technical note. [Protection from sexual exploitation and abuse \(PSEA\) during COVID-19 responsepdf iconexternal icon.](#) Version 1.
21. Rashad, M, Farrell, S. April 24, 2020. [Reuters, Islam’s holiest sites emptied by coronavirus crisis as Ramadhan beginsexternal icon.](#)
22. ABP News Bureau, April 24, 2020. [Pakistani Imams Overrule Lockdown for Ramadan, 253 Healthcare Workers get Infected with COVID-19external icon.](#)
23. [Operational considerations for multisectoral mental health and psychosocial support programmes during the COVID-19 pandemic, Version 1.1pdf iconexternal icon.](#)
24. Public Health England: [Guidance on Shielding and Protecting People Who are Clinically Extremely Vulnerable from COVID-19external icon.](#)
25. Van Bunnik, Bram A.D., Morgan, L.K., et a. [Segmentation and shielding of the most vulnerable members elements of an exit strategy from COVID-19external icon.](#) University of Edinburg.
26. Michael TM, Clark S, Pogojans S, et al. [COVID-19 in a Long-Term Care Facility — King County, Washington, February 27–March 9, 2020.](#) MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep 2020; 69:339-342. DOI: <http://dx.doi.org/10.15585/mmwr.mm6912e1>

***[End of CDC document]***



## APPENDIX B

- Excerpt from our paper #252 -

### **An examination of the ‘Green Zone’ provisions of the CDC document**

The public is largely unaware of the policies already in place which make it perfectly plain that large numbers of Americans – men, women and children – will be locked away in quarantine centers for six months or more. These are not policies designed to cater for some future, hypothetical situation, possibly confined to a few small regions, but a nationwide program that is set to be implemented in 2021.

If you doubt this, please go to the CDC website and read the document called **Interim Operational Considerations for Implementing the Shielding Approach to Prevent COVID-19 Infections in Humanitarian Settings** (dated 26 July 2020). Here’s the link: <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/global-covid-19/shielding-approach-humanitarian.html>

We will look at a few direct quotations from the document to show what the US government is planning to do to tens of thousands – if not millions – of loyal, patriotic Americans. We examine the quotations in the same sequence as they occur in the document.

“This approach has never been documented and has raised questions and concerns among humanitarian partners who support response activities in these settings.”

At the very outset they admit that what they are planning to do has “raised questions and concerns” among experienced professionals in the field of humanitarian relief. Why? Because it is illegal.

“The shielding approach aims to reduce the number of severe COVID-19 cases by limiting contact between individuals at higher risk of developing severe disease (“high-risk”) and the general population (“low-risk”). High-risk individuals would be temporarily relocated to safe or “green zones” established at the household, neighborhood, camp/sector or community level depending on the context and setting. They would have minimal contact with family members and other low-risk residents.”

The shielding approach involves isolation at household or neighborhood level, but also at camps appointed for this purpose. These camps are misleadingly called “green zones” as though they were fun places to be. Actually, as we shall see in a moment, they will be ugly and distressing places, like existing refugee camps in Africa and Asia.

Who will end up in these camps? Anyone deemed “high-risk” by the government. This means the government alone, using tests and criteria of its own devising, will decide who gets hauled away for six months. Entire families could disappear.

“the shielding approach suggests physically separating high-risk individuals from the general population”

The shielding approach does not simply “suggest” physical separation from the general population, but actively requires it! And it will be rigorously enforced. The phrase “strict adherence” is used three times in the document.

“A group of shelters such as schools, community buildings within a camp/sector (max 50 high-risk individuals per single green zone) where high-risk individuals are physically isolated together.”

Since each camp will hold no more than 50 internees, there will be no need to build dedicated isolation facilities. Existing schools and community buildings will serve just as well. As we noted in a previous paper, schools across America are already designed to meet high security standards, with tall wire fences, reinforced windows and doors, and restricted access.

Why will internees be sorted into groups of 50? Well, we know that the Enemy likes to mock the Word of God, so possibly this division of the “flock” is a blasphemous parody of **Luke 9:13-14** – **“But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.”**

The more one explores the pattern of factual material relating to this highly organized Communist takeover of America, the harder it is to deny that the forces behind it are truly evil.

“One entry point is used for exchange of food, supplies, etc. A meeting area is used for residents and visitors to interact while practicing physical distancing (2 meters). No movement into or outside the green zone.”

And there it is again – “one entry point.”

The document refers only once to “visitors” – because there won’t be any. The last sentence makes this fairly obvious: “No movement into or outside the green zone.”

“The shielding approach advises against any new facility construction to establish green zones”

The shielding approach is intended to be low key. New facilities would attract too much public attention. Where “green zones” are operational they will almost certainly display no outer sign of their purpose. The local community may not know that the nicely painted building off the main road is holding 50 people against their will, and that there are several others just like it within a five mile radius.

“Currently, we do not know if prior infection confers immunity.”

This statement is evidence that the “green zones” are internment camps in the true sense. The captors alone decide who leaves and who stays. No-one can get well because no-one is ill. Once the state decides you are “high-risk” – such as a Bible-believing Christian or an outspoken critic of the ruling regime – then you are fair game.

“Dedicated staff need to be identified to monitor each green zone. Monitoring includes both adherence to protocols and potential adverse effects or outcomes due to isolation and stigma. It may be necessary to assign someone within the green zone, if feasible, to minimize movement in/out of green zones.”

The coy wording of this provision conceals an iron fist beneath the velvet glove. For “dedicated staff” read armed guards. These will “minimize movement” in and out of the “green zones” – You can be sure.

“Additionally, many camps and settlements host multiple nationalities which may require additional separation, for example, Kakuma Refugee Camp in Kenya accommodates refugees from 19 countries.”

“Plan for an extended duration of implementation time, at least 6 months.”

“The national capacity in many of the countries where these settings are located (e.g., Chad, Myanmar, and Syria) is limited.”

Could it be stated any more plainly? These “green zones” are refugee camps for Americans who will be arbitrarily selected and locked away for at least six months by their own government.

“Herd immunity (the depletion of susceptible people) for COVID-19 has not been demonstrated to date. It is also unclear if an infected person develops immunity and the duration of potential immunity is unknown. Thus, contingency plans to account for a possibly extended operational timeline are critical.”

This provision underlines the fact that no-one will be able to leave. It also suggests – meaning it will definitely happen – that the expected minimum stay of six months will be greatly extended.

“...this shielding approach may have an important psychological impact and may lead to significant emotional distress, exacerbate existing mental illness or contribute to anxiety, depression, helplessness, grief, substance abuse, or thoughts of suicide among those who are separated or have been left behind.”

“...there is no empirical evidence whether this approach will increase, decrease or have no effect on morbidity and mortality during the COVID-19 epidemic in various humanitarian settings.”

The document seems to exult in the suffering that these policies will inflict. It’s as though the authors could not resist the opportunity to mock their intended victims. The mockery continues in the second excerpt above where the CDC actually admits they have no “empirical evidence” that this radical “shielding” approach will make any difference whatever!

The next two quotations move beyond mockery into deliberate taunting:

“While the shielding approach is not meant to be coercive, it may appear forced or be misunderstood in humanitarian settings.”

“Most importantly, accidental introduction of the virus into a green zone may result in rapid transmission and increased morbidity and mortality as observed in assisted care facilities in the US.”

This must have been written with a venomous sneer. The shielding approach is *blatantly coercive*. It will not be misunderstood. Everyone who is subjected to this tyranny will know exactly what they are being made to endure. They will know also that it has nothing whatever to do with their well-being.

The second quotation above is chilling. Whenever a document like this uses words like “accidental” we should take it as a veiled reference to something that will definitely happen at some point. These camps will be used to eliminate ‘undesirables’, namely those whom the Communist controllers see as a potential threat to their authority. The list is long. The victims, of course, will die from a sudden outbreak of ‘Covid’ in this supposed place of ‘safety’.



# First Strike: A Warning from Loveland

by Jeremy James



In our last paper (#253) we pointed to the possibility that the coming mass vaccination of 330 million Americans is, in military terms, a first strike against the last Christian nation on earth by the enemies of the United States.

The enemies of the United States are Marxist to the core. This means they are dedicated servants of Satan. So, while we speak of the *possibility* that this nationwide medical experiment is a long-planned “first strike” against America, we believe the evidence pointing to this conclusion is overwhelming.

Any nation that allows itself to be subjected to a medical experiment of this kind is greatly deluded. Such behavior may not qualify strictly as a suicide attempt but, as an exercise in reckless endangerment and potential self-harm, it has no equal.

We recently received a link to a courageous talk given by a former Russian citizen in a church in Loveland, Colorado, on 10 November 2020. The talk, which is about 90 minutes long, may be found at:

<https://drive.google.com/file/d/1igLAApM7vkRIZZbmPOTgoUFqsbAoOOlF/view>

Since it contains a stinging indictment of the betrayal of the American people by their own leaders, it is not likely to remain accessible for very long.

The speaker, Dr Igor Shepherd, worked for many years in the former Soviet Union as a medical professional specializing in the development of deadly bio-weapons. He knew that this top-secret program was devoted to the advancement of world Communism and would be used one day to destroy the United States. At that time, steeped in Communist ideology, he saw nothing wrong with the murder of a hundred million people. Both he and his colleagues believed it was a small price to pay for the creation of a worldwide Communist utopia.

In this paper we wish to highlight many of the points made by Dr Shepherd since he is sounding, in his own terms, the same warning that we gave in our last paper. He doesn't use the expression "first strike" but it is, in essence, what he is talking about.

Dr Shepherd held a senior position for about seven years with the Department of Public Health in the state of Wyoming but was recently removed pending an investigation into the talk he gave on 10 November. Both he and his wife, June, knew that his career would suffer if he took this step.

### **Dr Shepherd's background**

To appreciate the gravity and the urgency of what he is saying, we need to understand his background. He has a considerable knowledge and experience in this field. As a former KGB officer, having grown up in the Soviet Union and worked closely with the Russian military, he knows that the planned Communist conquest of all nations has been continuously active since the formation of the Soviet Union in 1917. The supposed "fall" of the Soviet Union in 1991 was merely a reorganization of the way it functioned. The same Elite group remained in control throughout.

The biographical information on his website (<https://www.stopthevaccine.com/>) includes the following details about his time in the Soviet Union:

"He grew up in the Soviet Union in St. Petersburg, Russia, and graduated from the SM Kirov Military Medical Academy as a military medical doctor of internal medicine. He trained under the Russian Strategic Rocket Force and specialized in military toxicology, infection control, CBRN proliferation, weapons of mass destruction, and nuclear/biological/chemical warfare."



Regarding his work in the US, it states “He has delivered keynote presentations nationwide for numerous DHS and State and Military conferences. He is a specialist in bio-weapons, disaster medicine, and counter-terrorism.”

### ***Trump is a traitor***

“Trump participated in the lockdowns and [social] distancing and civil rights violations by ignoring the Supreme law of our land. He instead followed Agenda 2030's governing rules that puts more power of governance onto local jurisdictions. It was a brilliant scheme to dismantle our nation. More proof of Trump's allegiance to the global order is that he has not done one thing to stop the illegal orders by any of these governors or mayors. Though we hear him rant about the unfairness, we will never see him stop the unfairness. This is because he is on board with the World Economic Forum and Klaus Schwab and other global leaders in pushing forward a *New World Order* (which includes enforcing unsafe vaccinations onto the population via military force).”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

### ***Disarming Americans with vaccines***

“The vaccines have nothing at all to do with our health, but everything to do with controlling our minds and bodies. They are part of the pre-planned hoax pandemic with which to undermine our way of life in every aspect we can imagine. They will control what we eat, where we go, what we do, and how we think if we do not rise together in unity and push back. They know that as they continue to strip Americans of more freedoms, there will eventually be a huge opposition of armed Americans rising up. ...Vaccinating the population rapidly (Operation Warp Speed) ... is a brilliant tactic with which to take out hundreds of thousands of citizens without firing one shot. Injecting them with toxic or DNA-altering vaccinations would slowly paralyze the nation and allow for the completion of the New World Order's Great Reset.”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

## Pharmaceuticals made in China

According to the FDA, about 80% of the active ingredients in American drugs are manufactured abroad, mostly in China. As Rosemary Gibson states in her book, *'China Rx'*, the US has little or no oversight over drug-related manufacturing standards in China. The FDA admits it has no funds to do this. Another investigator, Katherine Eban expressed similar concerns in her book, *'Bottle of Lies: The Inside Story of the Generic Drug Boom'*. When Fox News confronted the FDA regarding these concerns, it gave the following lame response:

“Our standards require that brand name and generic medications have the same intended use and perform the same way in the human body, and we take multiple steps to ensure that generics are just as safe and effective as their brand-name counterparts whether a drug is made in the United States or overseas, manufacturers must undergo the same rigorous application process and the information must be fully viewed by our highly trained scientific staff.”

If the Chinese pharmaceutical industry is able to market and distribute generic drugs in the US without any effective oversight, then we can be certain that, in the highly secretive world of bio-engineered drugs, the US authorities have no idea what the Chinese are putting into their vaccines. This is a matter of great concern since all bio-engineering research in China is controlled by the Chinese military.



### ***Planned ‘pandemic’***

“One thing that is certain, UN Agenda 2030 would not have been possible to accomplish this fast and quickly without the Covid-19 pandemic. This pandemic was pre-planned in order to open the portal to the global elites' decades-long goal to rule the world with an iron fist. There is a Federal German Pandemic Response Document (starting on page 55) put out in 2012 that describes a pandemic scenario *almost exactly* like we see going on today. The virus in their scenario is named 'modi-sars' (modified coronavirus)... The document is uncanny because it predicts the pandemic will last 2 to 3 years, with... 'waves' of the virus, strict responses, food shortages, civil unrest, and societal changes.”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

**Note:** The Federal German document (in English) may be found at [https://matrixhacker.de/pdf/BT-Bericht\\_Schmelzhochwasser\\_EN-converted.pdf](https://matrixhacker.de/pdf/BT-Bericht_Schmelzhochwasser_EN-converted.pdf)

### ***Mask-wearing***

“Only tyrants and people who hate humanity would force young children and the elderly to be deprived of the vital oxygen needed to ensure good health. Causing everyone to give up their rights to breathe fresh air is absolutely diabolical and insane. And yet, these madmen running our country are getting away with all of these civil rights violations because the citizens are allowing the travesty without a peep of defiance.”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]



## **Vaccines and the Chinese military**

Dr Chen Wei is head of the Institute of Bioengineering at the Academy of Military Medical Sciences. With the rank of Major General in the People's Liberation Army (PLA), she is widely believed to be the leader of its biological warfare division. When the Wuhan outbreak began, she took control of the Chinese response. Her research team developed the Covid vaccine that was later tested on military personnel and declared a success by the reputable UK medical journal, *The Lancet*, in July 2020. As a result PLA medical staff were invited to assist the national authorities in such countries as Italy, Iran, Iraq, Pakistan, Vietnam, Laos, Myanmar, and Cambodia.

Such direct links between, on the one hand, the Chinese military, and, on the other, (1) the emergence of a dangerous new 'virus', (2) the development of a 'vaccine' to treat it, and (3) the authorization of foreign medical delegations comprising military personnel – all co-ordinated by a Major General in the PLA – are highly suspicious. But this should not have been a surprise to western observers. In 2015 Major General He Fuchu, who was Dr Wei's predecessor as head of the Academy of Military Medical Sciences, claimed that biotechnology would become the strategic pinnacle of national defense, utilising biomaterials and brain control weapons to support the goals of Communism.

Vaccines, of course, are the optimal way to deploy such weapons. By the way, the Major General in question, He Fuchu, has since been promoted to vice president of the Chinese Academy of Military Sciences. This is further evidence that the militarization of biotechnology is a priority with the PLA.

As Dr Shepherd points out, all six of the pharmaceutical companies that have been selected to distribute Covid vaccines in the US have extensive manufacturing bases in Communist China and routinely exchange research data with them for commercial purposes. Given that multinational corporations lack a patriotic mandate, the Chinese military may be able to determine the composition of the Covid vaccines that will be given to 330 million Americans.

### ***Technocracy***

*“Technocracy is an ideological system of governance in which those in power (the technocrats) control the masses and run nations through advanced technical knowledge. This is one reason why the 5G wireless technology was important, and rolled out, despite the scientific proof of its health dangers. The lockdowns, business closures, and distancing is part of a conditioning to prepare the masses for this type of harshly-regulated lifestyle.”*

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

## **The Chosen Six**

While the specific vaccines that will be used in the US has not yet been decided, the government has singled out six companies for special treatment:

### **- Novavax**

The U.S. government also pre-ordered 100 million doses of Novavax's vaccine candidate for \$1.6 billion. This vaccine is being manufactured by a small start-up umbrella company which has contracted a number of drug companies and facilities in various countries, including the Serum Institute of India, to produce the vaccine on its behalf.

### **- AstraZeneca**

The U.S. government has pre-ordered 300 million doses of AstraZeneca's vaccine candidate for \$1.2 billion. Like Novavax, AstraZeneca has an agreement with the Serum Institute of India to manufacture 1 billion doses of its vaccine once it has been approved by the regulatory authorities. It has also contracted a number of other companies to produce its vaccine.

### **- Johnson & Johnson**

The U.S. government has pre-ordered 100 million doses of Johnson & Johnson's vaccine candidate for \$1 billion. This was one of the first pharmaceutical companies to receive a substantial grant from the U.S. government to develop a vaccine. It has since given the contract to manufacture the vaccine on its behalf to another company, Emergent BioSolutions.

### **- Sanofi + GlaxoSmithKline (GSK)**

The U.S. government has pre-ordered 100 million doses of the vaccine candidate being developed by these two companies for \$2.1 billion. Sanofi is developing the active ingredient, while GSK is developing the adjuvant that will be added to the vaccine to promote an immune response. Both companies intend to use external companies to produce the vaccine.

### **- Moderna**

The U.S. government has pre-ordered 100 million doses of Moderna's vaccine candidate for \$1.5 billion. This is a biotech company rather than a pharmaceutical company and uses mRNA technology to develop its vaccines. Moderna, which has never brought a product to market, has contracted the Lonza Group to produce its vaccine.

### **- Pfizer + BioNTech**

The U.S. government has pre-ordered 100 million doses of the vaccine candidate being developed by these two companies for \$1.95 billion. Pfizer is partnering with the German biotech company to develop its mRNA vaccine. The vaccine itself will need to be stored at -70 degrees centigrade and, after thawing, used within 24 hours.

### ***Pandemic lie***

“I am a Russian military doctor, and lived in Russia under communism, until I relocated to America in 1993. During my military service in the Soviet Army, during the late 1980's, my commanders continually pummelled the cadets with Russia's aim to transform the western world into global communism. Their plans to do this was not through an invasion of war, but through careful infiltration into governments and universities. In March of 2020, as I watched US governors, one by one, forsake scientific medical rationale and proper pandemic response protocol, and shadow communist China's unrealistic and harsh responses to the new coronavirus outbreak, I knew the infiltration to transform the western world into communism was in full momentum, and that the Covid-19 pandemic was an utter and complete ruse with which to reset the world's governments and enslave humanity.”

– Igor Shepherd [text from his website]



**Are they answering the question, “Which way did he go?”?**



**Or the question, "How tall was he?"?**

### ***Silent biowarfare***

“Because there is no pandemic, and the virus is a hoax, I believe that these vaccines are biological weapons of mass destruction, and will be used to depopulate the world, as well as alter the human genome for other sinister reasons that will benefit their agenda... These Covid-19 vaccines are weapons for a soft kill, like the other numerous toxic drugs put on the market for decades, but much worse because they now have the technology to mess with our original human genome. They will get away with mass murder because if, in six months or a year, hundreds or thousands of deaths occur, it can be blamed on “other factors” and not the Covid vaccine. This is the way silent biowarfare works.”

– Igor Shepherd [text from his website]

### ***The Great Reset***

“The Great Reset is a planned communist regime-style global government, currently underway (by force) via the pre-planned and hoaxed Covid-19 pandemic. It is a totalitarian global agenda that came into popularity in 1987 through the United Nations. It was titled ***Agenda 21*** because the goal was to completely reset all world governments and economies by the year 2021. Since they are unable to finalize that goal by 2021 and needed to extend their timeline (though they have made massive headway this year, in 2020, using this pandemic), ***Agenda 21*** has been updated to ***Agenda 2030***. This gives them an additional ten years to complete the global takeover.”

– Igor Shepherd [text from his website]

### ***Nearly all leaders support the New World Order***

“Almost every leader in the world, including President Donald Trump, is behind implementing ***Agenda 21 / Agenda 2030 / Sustainable Development*** as a new way of life, or plainly put, as a new way of tyrannical life under their technocratic New World Order.”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

<b>Developer</b>	<b>Manufacturer</b>
Novavax	Serum Institute of India etc
AstraZeneca	Serum Institute of India etc
Johnson & Johnson	Emergent BioSolutions
Sanofi + GSK	external companies
Moderna	Lonza Group
Pfizer + BioNTech	(unclear)



It would seem from the table above that the Covid vaccines that will be injected into 330 million Americans could originate from almost anywhere. We are not speaking here of the “intended” composition of each vaccine but the actual manufacturing standards applying in each case. A defective vaccine could do as much harm as one designed to cause harm. Incredibly, the Rockefeller report of 2010 (see our paper #226) predicted that a major manufacturing error will cause “mass deaths” at some future date. While it spoke of a tainted anti-malarial drug, it could just as easily have been referring to one designed to “treat” Covid:

██████████ – tainted vaccines entered the public health systems of several African countries. In 2021, 600 children in Cote d'Ivoire died from a bogus Hepatitis B vaccine, which paled in comparison to the scandal sparked by mass deaths from a tainted anti-malarial drug years later. ██████████

**Excerpt from Rockefeller report of 2010**

The scenario we are describing, where millions of people are deliberately killed off as part of a program to impose revolutionary change on the world, may seem preposterous to many. However, as Christians we need to remind ourselves that the events described in the Book of Revelation – which are analogous to those we are discussing – are driven by the same spirit that currently controls the banking system, the big multinational corporations, the UN, the WHO, the World Economic Forum, the CDC, Freemasonry, and international Marxism. It is not a “lesser” spirit, working at a more subdued level of malevolence, but the same spirit, striving all the while to disguise its presence and its terrible intentions.

### ***Depopulation, sterilization and slow-term genocide***

“How can we trust companies manufacturing the Covid-19 vaccines when they support a global agenda which endorses depopulation? How can we be sure they have developed vaccines that are actually safe for us and will not be used for sterility purposes, slow-term genocide, or DNA-altering....?”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]

### ***Bill Gates and the vaccine companies***

“Bill Gates, who is behind all of the Covid-19 vaccine companies for the US, was caught hiding sterility hormones HCG in his tetanus shot in Africa and the Philippines, causing infertility in thousands of women. Do you really believe these same people care anything at all about *your* health? The Covid-19 vaccines are not developed to save your life, but rather to depopulate, change the makeup of humanity through genetic engineering, and control populations.”

– Igor and June Shepherd [text from their website]



**Cyrus Poonawalla receives the ICMR Lifetime Achievement award from Bill Gates in 2019.**

**[ICMR = Indian Council of Medical Research]**

## **India**

From the above data, we can see that the Serum Institute of India may play an important role in Operation Warp Speed. The Institute is owned by the Poonawalla Group which has close ties to Bill Gates and the GAVI project.

India has been somewhat in the shadows in recent decades. The two main parties, which dominate Indian political life – the Congress Party and the Bharatiya Janata (BJ) Party – are following the New World Order agenda. India was the first country to introduce a unique digital ID card for all of its citizens based on biometric data. The socialist policies pursued by these parties, combined with the age-old caste system, enable an elite group of families to exercise a form of totalitarian control over the Indian population. The somewhat chaotic appearance of its political system hides the extent of its power and the degree to which its ruling elite exploit the masses.

On top of this, India is steeped in witchcraft. Leaders at all levels of its ancient social structure worship demons. Where other countries make some attempt to hide their affiliation with the spirit world, India does not. Hinduism flaunts its paganism and its contempt for Christianity. Laws prohibiting conversion have been passed under various governments.

We make these observations merely to show that America today would be very ill-advised to hand the key to its future to a nation with these credentials. Our common sense should tell us this, but alas this precious commodity is in short supply. Our pastors should be warning their flocks of the awful threat posed by Marxism and Demonism, but they are silent: **“His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.” (Isaiah 56:10)**



**Or perhaps the crowd is performing a yo-yo display?**





**The reality? A blind response to lies, deception and mind control.**

We would also note that Emergent BioSolutions is a front for the Biomedical Advanced Research and Development Authority (BARDA), which is responsible for developing biowarfare counter-measures for the U.S. government. As such it has close ties to the Pentagon.

A name that crops up repeatedly, no matter where one goes in the world of pandemic response, is that of Bill Gates and the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation. He even received a letter of thanks from Xi Jinping, the Chinese Premier, on 22 February 2020 for his “generosity” and “solidarity” in the fight against Covid-19 (see below):



Ministry of Foreign Affairs of  
the People's Republic of China

[简体中文](#)
[Français](#)
[Русский](#)
[Español](#)
[عربي](#)

[Home](#)
[The Ministry](#)
[Policies and Activities](#)
[Press and Media Service](#)
[Countries and Regions](#)
[About China](#)
[Resources](#)

Home > Top Stories

### President Xi Jinping Writes a Reply Letter to Bill Gates

2020/02/22

On 20 February, President Xi Jinping wrote a letter in reply to Bill Gates, co-chair of the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation, thanking him and the Foundation for their support for China's fight against the novel coronavirus disease (COVID-19) and calling for enhanced international coordination and concerted efforts against the outbreak.

"Now is a critical moment in China's fight against the novel coronavirus disease (COVID-19)," Xi wrote. "I deeply appreciate the act of generosity of the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation and your letter of solidarity to the Chinese people at such an important moment."

"Since the outbreak began, I have called for confidence, unity, science-based approach and targeted response as guidelines for China's epidemic control efforts. We have rallied the whole nation and adopted a string of unprecedented measures to contain and mitigate the epidemic and treat the sick. These extraordinary measures are delivering substantial results. We are resolute in protecting the life and health of the people of China, and of all countries around the world. We are determined to do our part to uphold global public health security," Xi added.

Given his very public endorsement of “population reduction”, not to mention the strange way he has linked it to the more widespread use of vaccines, Bill Gates’ close involvement with the mass vaccination of hundreds of millions of people, not just in the US but around the world, ought to unsettle even hardened sceptics. The Covid scare provides him with the ideal opportunity to put his dark vision into effect. For men like Gates, who are essentially psychopathic, the population of mankind needs to be drastically culled from time to time, both for the health of humanity and for the benefit of the earth’s ecosystem.

The countries that will manufacture many of the Covid vaccines, such as China and India, already work closely with Gates and the six companies selected by the U.S. government to develop a vaccine. For example, AstraZeneca has a huge “BioPharmaceutical R&D center” in Shanghai:



Pfizer has four state-of-the-art manufacturing facilities in China and two R&D centers, including one in Hangzhou:

**Pfizer Global Biotechnology Center**

Pfizer Global Biotechnology Center was established in 2006 in Hangzhou. This innovative facility will be Pfizer's third biotechnology center globally and the first in Asia. It will ensure the local production of high-quality, affordable biosimilar medicines that will benefit patients both in China and throughout the world.



And of course we have the Johnson & Johnson Institute in Beijing and its massive new facility in Shanghai:





**Johnson & Johnson Asia Pacific HQ in Shanghai, opened in 2017**

Sanofi, too, is solidly entrenched in China, as the following map shows:



GlaxoSmithKline (GSK) is so close to the Chinese establishment that it could acquire Tianyuan, one of China's leading vaccine manufacturers, in 2015:

Zhejiang Tianyuan Bio-Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. (Tianyuan)



Tianyuan is one of China's leading vaccine manufacturers and joined GSK Group in 2015 due to the 3-part deal with Novartis. Tianyuan is the important vaccines manufacture in China, producing and supply China and main markets with products that prevent illness against infectious diseases including influenza, meningitis and rabies.

If the PLA has direct control over all Chinese-owned bio-pharmaceutical facilities in China, including Tianyuan, then we can be sure that this oversight continued even after GSK bought Tianyuan in 2015. If that is the case, then ALL bio-pharmaceutical facilities in China – including those owned and operated by western companies – are overseen by the People's Liberation Army. We also have another compelling reason for believing that this is the case: Would the Chinese Communist Party run the risk that a foreign company, based in China, might develop a dangerous pathogen that could be used on the Chinese people? Of course, not.



World Health Organization

Home Health Topics Countries Newsroom Emergencies Data

**Emergencies preparedness, response**

**Circulating vaccine-derived poliovirus type 2 – Sudan**

Disease outbreak news  
1 September 2020

On 9 August 2020, the Federal Ministry of Health, Sudan notified WHO of the detection of a circulating vaccine-derived poliovirus type 2 (cVDPV2) in the country. According to the notification, the virus is genetically-linked with Chad (sequencing results showed 12 to 19 nucleotide changes). Two Acute Flaccid Paralysis (AFP)

Source: <https://www.who.int/csr/don/01-september-2020-polio-sudan/en/>



## **Gates' vaccines are CAUSING polio**

The World Health Organization admits that the polio outbreaks across Africa are being caused (not cured!) by vaccines, namely, the vaccines sponsored by the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation. Vaccine-derived diseases can strike ANY country, including the US. So, why would any American want to risk taking a vaccine sponsored by the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation? How many lives will be destroyed if they prove to be a source of “vaccine-derived diseases”?



### **Bill Gates Roulette**

**“Roll up, roll up (your sleeves)!”**

**Scary fun for all the family! Those who survive may be sterile, paralyzed, or chronically unwell, but they’ll witness the arrival of the New World Order!**

**“I highly recommend this game!” – George Soros**

**“The best yet” – J Mengele**

**“Everyone comes away with something” – Governor Cuomo**

## **CDC mockery of American citizens**

We have already discussed in two previous papers the planned impact of the CDC ‘Green Zone’ document of 26 July 2020 (see #252 and #253). The cold-hearted attitude throughout the document to the suffering and distress that their ‘Shielding’ approach will cause is very unsettling.

It matter-of-factly states that large numbers of Americans will be refugees in their own country, that they will be herded like animals into squalid prison-type camps, that armed guards will watch over them, that living conditions will be primitive, that families will be broken up, that physical and emotional abuse will be widespread, that the level of psychological stress for many will be intolerable, and that at some point the ‘virus’ will enter the camp and kill everyone.

We give the following excerpts to show the supernatural darkness which hangs like a pall over this revolting document. For Americans who have not yet awoken to the crisis that lies immediately ahead and who still imagine, despite all evidence to the contrary, that their government “cares” for them, the callous tone of these excerpts will come as a terrible shock.

<p><b>“Inadvertent introduction of the virus into a green zone may result in rapid transmission among the most vulnerable populations [that] the approach is trying to protect...”</b> [The Green Zones will not be safe – for anyone.]</p>
<p><b>“Ensure facilities can accommodate high-risk individuals with disabilities, children and separate genders at the neighborhood/camp-level...”</b> [Everyone in a Green Zone is automatically “high risk”. The authorities clearly intend to separate men, women and children, possibly in separate Green Zones. They have long indicated that they will break up families.]</p>
<p><b>“As caregivers may often will be family members, ensure that this strategy is socially or culturally acceptable...”</b> [This implies that caregivers in the Green Zones are not likely to be family members. This means little children will be “cared for” by someone other than their parent(s).]</p>
<p><b>“The green zone and living areas for high-risk residents should be aligned with minimum humanitarian standards...”</b> [The standards in the Green Zones will be no better than those found in refugee camps in war-torn parts of the world, namely, “minimum humanitarian standards”.]</p>
<p><b>“...it is necessary to ensure minimum public health standards are maintained...”</b> [The health care standards will be no better than those found in UN refugee camps.]</p>
<p><b>“Monitoring protocols will need to be developed for each type of green zone...”</b> [This is actually quite sinister. ‘Monitoring protocols’ refer to policing and the kind of disciplinary measures that may be needed to control residents.]</p>

**“Dedicated staff need to be identified to monitor each green zone. Monitoring includes both adherence to protocols and potential adverse effects or outcomes due to isolation and stigma. It may be necessary to assign someone within the green zone, if feasible, to minimize movement in/out of green zones...”** [Another stark reference to strict controls, policing and camp discipline.]

**“Isolation/separation from family members, loss of freedom and personal interactions may require additional psychosocial support structures/ systems...”** [This is a callous reference to the suffering that these camps will cause, written in the knowledge that the “psychosocial support” to which they refer will not be available.]

**“High-risk minors should be accompanied into isolation by a single caregiver who will also be considered a green zone resident in terms of movements and contacts with those outside the green zone...”** [A high-risk minor is ANY child in the camp. Why would a child end up in “isolation” unless families were being broken up?]

**“Maintaining hygiene conditions in communal facilities is difficult during non-outbreak settings...”** [This is a frank admission that bathroom facilities in the camps will be primitive. Outbreaks of dysentery etc may be a common occurrence.]

**“The [shielding] approach does not address the potential emotional, social/cultural, psychological impact for separated individuals nor for the households with separated members. Additional considerations to address these challenges are presented below...”** [This is further proof that families will be broken up. Once again the authors are indifferent to the trauma that this will cause.]

**“Older adults represent a small percentage of the population in many camps in humanitarian settings (approximately 3-5%), however in some humanitarian settings more than one quarter of the population may fall under high risk categories based on underlying medical conditions...”**

[The term “high risk” in the context of Covid is often applied to any elderly person, especially those over age 75. The document appears to envisage the relocation of a high proportion of elderly people in a community to a Green Zone. This is truly alarming. Presumably this would not apply to those already in care homes, but it would appear to cover everyone else in this age bracket. In practice this may amount to mass euthanasia.]



**“Considering global reductions in commodity shortages, movement restrictions, border closures, and decreased trucking and flights, it is important to outline what additional resources will be needed and how they will be procured...”** [In July 2020 the CDC was speaking about “commodity shortages” due to “decreased trucking” – something which, up to then, had not arisen to any significant extent. The authors clearly knew what the Elite were planning for 2021.]

**“Separating families and disrupting and deconstructing multigenerational households may have long-term negative consequences...”** [Crocodile tears. The CDC appears to exult in the social devastation that will be caused by its own policies!]

**“The shielding approach is intended to alleviate stress on the healthcare system and circumvent the negative economic consequences of long-term containment measures and lockdowns by protecting the most vulnerable...”** [This effectively says that society will be better off if all “high risk” people are locked away in prison camps and treated like refugees. It even has the gall to call this “protecting the most vulnerable”.]

**“Households participating in house swaps or sector-wide cohorting are at particular risk for gender-based violence, harassment, abuse, and exploitation as remaining household members may not be decision-makers or responsible for households needs...”** [The mockery grows even louder. Remember, all of this suffering will be a direct result of the policies that the CDC itself is enforcing.]

The next two excerpts continue the macabre recitation of mental torment that the CDC and traitors within the US government have prepared for the American people:

**“...this shielding approach may have an important psychological impact and may lead to significant emotional distress, exacerbate existing mental illness or contribute to anxiety, depression, helplessness, grief, substance abuse, or thoughts of suicide among those who are separated or have been left behind...”**

**“[It will be necessary] to consider the potential repercussion among populations that have collectively experienced physical and psychological trauma which makes them more vulnerable to adverse psychosocial consequences...”**

**“...there is no empirical evidence whether this [shielding] approach will increase, decrease or have no effect on morbidity and mortality during the COVID-19 epidemic in various humanitarian settings...”**

[Having described the terrible suffering that their “shielding” approach will inflict, they then concede that, at the end of the day, the Green Zones may not make any difference! This is unbelievable. The casual brutality behind this attitude is breathtaking.]

Collectively, these statements crackle with the hatred that Satan has for mankind.



**View from 20,000ft of the huge Vector virology complex at Koltsovo in Novosibirsk, Russia. Opened in 1974, the scientific research laboratories at Vector have developed and mass produced a large number of deadly bio-weapons. If it was just a Cold War facility, it would have been shut down in the early 90s, but it has continued in operation. According to Wikipedia, the center has developed several highly contagious strains of bird flu and hepatitis.**

## **Dr Shepherd's warning from Loveland**

We can only give a flavor in this section of what Dr Shepherd conveyed in his presentation. We will try as far as possible to preserve the urgency of his words.

He was born and raised under Communism – “I came from the dark world of Communism... It's a very dark world.” He joined the military and qualified as a medical doctor working for the KGB and Russian military intelligence. He became involved with the Russian bio-weapons program and had regular contact for a time with some of the top people in the field. As he explains, the program had one main purpose, to destroy the United States.

Everything changed for him when he found Christ in 1992.

He described Russia under Communism as “the Baal system.” This system has been working for decades to undermine its great rival, the United States, and bring it down. “I was trained to destroy United States of America... physically, not spiritually.” In his presentation he stressed the urgency of the threat now facing America and the need for people to unite as rapidly as possible against this threat. “We have very short time, people... In 6-8 months you will not recognize this country at all.”

### **- the technology is not new**

The science of genetics is far more advanced than people realize. What the media are calling “revolutionary new technology” is not new at all. Russia, China and Cuba, along with certain other countries, were developing deadly bio-weapons based on genetic engineering technology as far back as the 1990s. The main Russian center for this work is the Vector Institute in Novosibirsk – see photo and caption on the previous page. The Institute has been using ‘messenger RNA’ technology for several decades to develop new viruses.



**Badge of the KGB**

Amongst the weapons it developed was one that destroys the myelin sheathing that covers our nerve fibres. Within two weeks of exposure the victims were unable to walk. This damage was permanent. Many of these scientists were and are psychopaths and often experimented on the Russian people, both military and civilian. For example, the so-called Russian flu pandemic of 1977-78 was produced by dispersing an aerosol toxin in the metro subways in St Petersburg. When travellers became unwell they went for a flu shot. The vaccines themselves were deliberately contaminated with a genetically engineered virus, resulting in the death of 70,000 people. As Dr Shepherd said, "There's a lot of evil science in the world, and a lot of evil scientists... The Baal system has no mercy. None. Absolutely none."

### **- the so-called pandemic**

The Covid 'pandemic' is a hoax. Perhaps a virus exists, but it's no more harmful than the flu. The pandemic itself, and in particular the massive "scare" operation currently being conducted across the world, has been planned for 19 years. It began with a conference known as 'Operation Dark Winter' which took place in Andrews Airforce Base in Maryland on 22-23 June 2001. The Operation simulated the response to a bio-terrorist attack. The various preparatory steps that would be implemented in the years ahead were sketched out at that conference.



**Johns Hopkins is closely involved with Dark Winter and US "emergency preparedness." It maintains the world 'Covid' Map.**

These included the anthrax letters of 2001, the SARS scare of 2003, the H1N1 flu outbreak of 2009 (which had a far higher mortality rate than 'Covid'), the MERS outbreak of 2012, the various Ebola outbreaks, the German 'pandemic' report of 2015, and, on 18 October 2019, 'Event 201', where the techniques that would be used to manage the public response to 'Covid-19' were discussed and agreed.

### **- 'Dark Winter'**

The 'Dark Winter' scenario envisaged in 2001 is being implemented in 2020 and beyond. This is possible only because the governments of most countries support the implementation of a 'New World Order' and have accepted 'Dark Winter' as the necessary trigger event. In short, they have betrayed their own people. As Dr Shepherd said, "We have...treason at the highest level."



The big pharmaceutical companies have a central role in Operation Dark Winter. The pandemic scare is being used to induce the public to accept vaccines that will change their DNA. This change will occur gradually as more vaccines are given, very likely on a yearly basis. The public will be led to believe that without these vaccines new or mutated strains of a deadly virus will infect and kill anyone who has not been inoculated against it.

These companies are led by people who serve Lucifer: “Those, like Bill Gates, actually serve him [Lucifer] ...All vaccine companies are controlled by Bill Gates. All of them.”

### **- the Chinese military**

Dr Shepherd said that all of the pharmaceutical companies that are ‘developing’ Covid-19 vaccines are connected to the Chinese military. The public is being told that these vaccines were ‘developed’ in just two to three months following the outbreak of the supposed Covid pandemic. However, this is a lie. All six of the vaccines that will be approved for use in the United States were developed and tested years ago.

The same companies are also connected financially to DARPA – Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency. Moderna has worked closely with DARPA since 2013. After sufficient people have taken the vaccines, “something might occur,” as Dr Shepherd put it, when 5G is turned on.

He said that, where the vaccine does not have an immediate adverse effect, it will definitely affect our offspring. The next generation of children in the US will suffer serious neurological problems as a result: “It will be disastrous.” What it more, it will affect all countries, not just the US. He called it GGG – Global Genetic Genocide.



**Chinese high security bio-weapons laboratory at Wuhan.**

### **- Technocratic Communism**

This is not traditional Communism but ‘Technocratic Communism’, where universal surveillance and control are maintained in real time using Artificial Intelligence.

“My message to you is urgent... All small businesses will be gone, completely gone, under Communism... It’s ugly. It’s Luciferian... In the US in 2021, 2022, vaccines will become annual, semi-annual events. Mandatory for all... [Everyone will be] under the umbrella of the Baal system... [sucked] into the darkness of the Baal system. And the Baal system has no mercy.”



As each annual vaccine is given, our genomes will turn further and further from the genome that God gave us. At some point you will not be human.

“Make your peace with God.”

## CONCLUSION

As a former KGB officer, Dr Shepherd is unusually well qualified to assess the threat facing the United States. He grew up in a system which despised freedom, where the state dominated the minds of its citizens, and where the military was trained to hate the United States. He knows that the threat is real because he once worked with the same people who are now carrying it out.

Communism conquers nations by crushing all opposition. It creates a police state where no opposing views can flourish. Where it can't invade from without, it seeks first to corrupt from within. Then, when its target is weakened sufficiently, it moves in militarily. Russia can't do this alone. Neither can China. Neither can the traitors operating within the United States, the treasonous deceivers who opened the gates to the enemy. But all three working together are likely to succeed.

The American public is painfully oblivious to the magnitude of this threat. A “first strike” looms. Even at this late hour, when so many elements of the plan are in plain view, they can't bring themselves to see that a massive iron hammer is about to crash down upon their once great nation.

The warning by Dr Shepherd is truly urgent. Time has almost run out. Please heed his words!

---

**Jeremy James**

**Ireland**

**December 1<sup>st</sup>, 2020**

### **- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2020**

# Worldwide Vaccine Experiment on Human Guinea-Pigs

by Jeremy James



“Let’s try it and see.” That’s the kind of statement we expect to hear from teenagers, especially those of a restless nature. But we don’t expect to hear it from adults, at least not where their health is concerned.

Alas, Ireland, like most nations, is preparing to replace its new national motto, “We’re all in this together,” with a more up-to-date version: “Let’s try it and see.”

Even stolid, down-to-earth types, who never tried anything new in their lives without first checking it out thoroughly, are about to embark on the great human guinea-pig experiment.

What else can we call it? The entire population – bar a few hardened sceptics – is about to accept an untested vaccine comprising unknown constituents, capable of producing long-term irreversible effects, all for the sole purpose of “getting back to normal.”

Is normality worth the risk? A great many people seem to think so.

## **The proposed ‘New Normality’ will not be Normal**

Before we go any further, we should ask whether a vaccinated world will enjoy the old normality? Can we reasonably expect everything to go back to the way it was?

Actually, we can’t. That’s the first shock.





The institutions that are steering the international Covid vaccination program have made it quite clear that the ‘normality’ that existed in January 2020 is gone forever. Many high-profile figures have been explicit about this. They claim that new viruses will continually present themselves – whether as viral mutations or in other ways – and, for that reason, state-controlled vaccine regulation will be a standard part of life for evermore.

This implies that the state will continue to prescribe what society can and cannot do, simply to “contain” a virus which may or may not exist. Several leading spokesmen for the ‘Covid response’ team, such as Anthony Fauci and Bill Gates, have suggested that annual vaccination programs may be necessary to protect against future contagion.

The World Economic Forum – the world leaders and multi-billionaires who meet annually at Davos in Switzerland – has actually welcomed the Covid pandemic as a golden opportunity to significantly restructure the way the world economy works. They are calling it *The Great Reset*. What they envisage by this is radically different from the “normality” that the public is expecting to see if they take the vaccine.



**Klaus Schwab, public ‘face’ of *The Great Reset***

 <p>COVID-19: THE GREAT <b>RESET</b></p> <p>KLAUS SCHWAB THIERRY MALLERET</p>	 <p>COVID-19: EL GRAN <b>REINICIO</b></p> <p>KLAUS SCHWAB THIERRY MALLERET</p>	 <p>COVID-19: DER GROSSE <b>UMBRUCH</b></p> <p>KLAUS SCHWAB THIERRY MALLERET</p>	 <p>COVID-19: LA GRANDE <b>RÉINITIALISATION</b></p> <p>KLAUS SCHWAB THIERRY MALLERET</p>
<p><b>This book, by Klaus Schwab and Thierry Malleret, was published simultaneously in several languages in July 2020. This meant it had been written, edited, translated and sent for publication in May-June, if not earlier – it is 280 pages long.</b></p> <p><b>Is it possible that Schwab <i>et al</i> knew about the Covid crisis <u>in advance</u>? Surely not. That would mean the ‘pandemic’ was planned.</b></p>			

## **Let’s start by accepting the official narrative**

We will set aside the “conspiratorial” aspects for a moment and examine what the vaccine will mean for society if everything the various governments are saying is actually true. Basically, the case for a worldwide uptake of the vaccine is as follows:

The disease is highly contagious and poses a serious ongoing threat to the health of society, with both a high morbidity and high mortality rate. Safe and effective vaccines have been developed in a short period of time and, once administered to the vast majority of the population, will provide a high level of protection from the virus. This will allow everything to return to normal.

This scenario, which most people are prepared to accept, is based on several assumptions, all of which are questionable:

1. The disease is highly contagious.
2. The disease poses a serious threat to society.
3. The vaccines will be safe.
4. The vaccines will be effective.
5. The vaccines will restore normality.

As we have noted, the “new normal” will be very different from the old normal. The vaccine will inaugurate a fundamentally new approach to public health that will embrace all nations, affecting travel, working conditions, and many forms of social and economic activity. In addition, *The Great Reset* will impact adversely on everyone, both those who take the vaccine and those who don't. So, assumption #5 is false. [See our paper #235 for an examination of the damage that the ‘great reset’ – *La Grande Réinitialisation* – will inflict on our financial security.]

We'll now look at the other four assumptions.

**“They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity,  
and their belly prepareth deceit.”  
– Job 15:35**

## **The assumptions are built on sand and flawed statistics**

Assumption #1 asks us to accept that the virus is highly contagious. It ought to be obvious to just about everyone that this is simply not the case. Statistics from dozens of countries prove conclusively that the virus is actually less contagious than a seasonal flu.

Look at the excess mortality charts in the following pages for Denmark, Finland, Greece, Hungary, Norway, and Portugal and see if you can tell when a ‘pandemic’ occurred in the past 3 years!

Assumption #2 is also refuted by the official figures. Covid-related morbidity and mortality are less than that of seasonal flu. Rumors that persons infected can suffer longer-term effects are not supported by any scientific evidence. In short, Covid – in the form we have seen in 2020 – is not a threat to the health and well-being of society.

Scaremongering has played a major role to date, heightening public fears about the potential impact of the virus. One of the most effective scare tactics is the allegation that the virus will mutate and that, in its mutated state, it will be even more potent and even more contagious. Again, there is no scientific evidence whatever to support this opinion. It is well known that, generally speaking, pathogens which mutate become weaker, not stronger. They also tend to become less contagious.



**Denmark (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the 'pandemic'?**

To the extent that it could be attributed to Covid, the spike in deaths that several countries experienced in March/April, 2020, was fully consistent with the known behavior of viruses. There was nothing about Covid that warranted pessimistic speculation about its potential impact in the longer term. As many respected epidemiologists have stated, both at the time the pandemic began and in the months that followed, the political response was grossly exaggerated and that, given what we have long known about pandemics, the restrictions imposed were entirely unjustified.

Assumption #3 asks us to believe that the vaccines will be safe. Even if we were to believe that the pharmaceutical industry invariably develops vaccines that meet the highest standards of scientific excellence – which we know is untrue – we are still left asking how it is possible to develop and test a set of vaccines in only a few months, using only a small number of human subjects, and be certain that the vaccine is safe? Normally a vaccine requires several years of careful preparation and testing to develop. Vaccines are also tested extensively on suitable laboratory animals before human testing even begins, but this step is being completely ignored! What is more, the human testing is meant to cover all categories of recipient, not just healthy adults. These products have not been tested on persons over age 70, pregnant women or young children, persons with a standard chronic health condition, persons on long-term medication, persons with serious allergies, or persons with an under-performing immune system.

**“In whose hands is mischief, and  
their right hand is full of bribes.”**

**– Psalm 26:10**



## mRNA vaccines

We are also faced with a major dilemma regarding the longer-term effects of these vaccines. Some of them are using mRNA technology, the implications of which are not fully understood. Vaccine specialists frankly admit that they cannot be certain that the biochemical changes made by mRNA activity will not have unintended consequences. They simply don't know.

This is a matter of grave concern. Our genetic structure is astoundingly complex. It is not possible to tinker with any part of it and not affect a multiplicity of biochemical processes. No scientist can be certain that the changes produced will only be those he wants to make, or that the changes he wants to make will not themselves have harmful side effects. By taking risks with the integrity of their genetic code, as well as the complex processes which affect the way their code is passed on to their children, recipients of these vaccines are stepping into the unknown. There is no other way to put it.



**Finland (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the 'pandemic'?**

Assumption #4 concerns vaccine effectiveness. The pharmaceutical industry is unable to confirm that the vaccines will actually work. Given that the Covid pathogen has never been isolated and its exact genetic sequence established, this is not surprising. This helps to explain why several different vaccines are being developed. The industry is conducting a medical experiment on the entire population of each country, which effectively amounts to a medical experiment on mankind as a whole!

Only time will tell which vaccine is effective, the kinds of side effects that arise, and whether or not one or more of the proposed vaccines is actually harmful.

We can see, therefore, that all five assumptions are built on sand. How is the public to have any confidence in a program which, even when the most favourable assumptions are made, the potential outcome is so uncertain and fraught with danger?

Remember, we are not at this stage ascribing bad faith to any of the principal players involved – our respective governments, the World Health Organization, the pharmaceutical industry, the CDC, the medical academics, the national medical establishment, or the many shadowy organizations on the periphery, such as the World Economic Forum or the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation. Yet, even when no questions are raised about the motives, credibility, competence, qualifications or integrity of the various parties involved, we still find ourselves in a perilous situation.



**Greece (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the 'pandemic'?**

This should be apparent to all when we compare what our governments are doing with the ten points set out in the Nuremberg Code:

## The Nuremberg Code

The Nuremberg Code, which was first promulgated in 1947, is a recognized part of International Law. It sets out the minimum standards that must be observed when conducting "Permissible Medical Experiments" – see our comments after each of the ten points:

**1. The voluntary consent of the human subject is absolutely essential.**

The government has not indicated that recipients of the vaccine in Ireland (or elsewhere) will be told that they are part of a medical experiment.

**2. The experiment should be such as to yield fruitful results for the good of society, unprocurable by other methods or means of study, and not random and unnecessary in nature.**

Many eminent medical professionals have stated that Covid-19 does not pose a risk that would warrant a national vaccine program.

**3. The experiment should be so designed and based on the results of animal experimentation and a knowledge of the natural history of the disease or other problem under study that the anticipated results will justify the performance of the experiment.**

The proposed vaccines have not been extensively tested on suitable animal subjects. The first experimental subjects are all human.

**4. The experiment should be so conducted as to avoid all unnecessary physical and mental suffering and injury.**

Through its extensive fearmongering, where the dangers posed by Covid-19 have been greatly exaggerated, governments have deliberately used "mental suffering" to coerce the population and achieve a high level of participation in this vast medical experiment.

**5. No experiment should be conducted where there is an *a priori* reason to believe that death or disabling injury will occur; except, perhaps, in those experiments where the experimental physicians also serve as subjects.**

There have been many reports of severe adverse reactions to some of the vaccines. The UK MHRA has even commissioned a software system (based on AI technology) to enable it to cope with the expected high level of reported adverse reactions.

**6. The degree of risk to be taken should never exceed that determined by the humanitarian importance of the problem to be solved by the experiment.**

The risks entailed by this nationwide medical experiment exceed, by several orders of magnitude, the expected benefits.

**7. Proper preparations should be made and adequate facilities provided to protect the experimental subject against even remote possibilities of injury, disability, or death.**

The pharmaceutical industry, which is exercising near total control over the vaccine program, has failed to mitigate the risks to recipients by not conducting comprehensive trials using suitable laboratory animals, as well as extensive clinical trials on human subjects. There are also reports that trials on human subjects have been confined largely to healthy adults, to the exclusion of important categories of prospective recipients such as persons over age 70, young children, persons with a standard chronic health condition, persons with an under-performing immune system, etc.

**8. The experiment should be conducted only by scientifically qualified persons. The highest degree of skill and care should be required through all stages of the experiment of those who conduct or engage in the experiment.**

There are reports that many of the people who will administer the vaccine will not be suitably qualified to gauge its impact on a recipient, to monitor its effects, to evaluate their seriousness, or to intervene speedily and effectively.

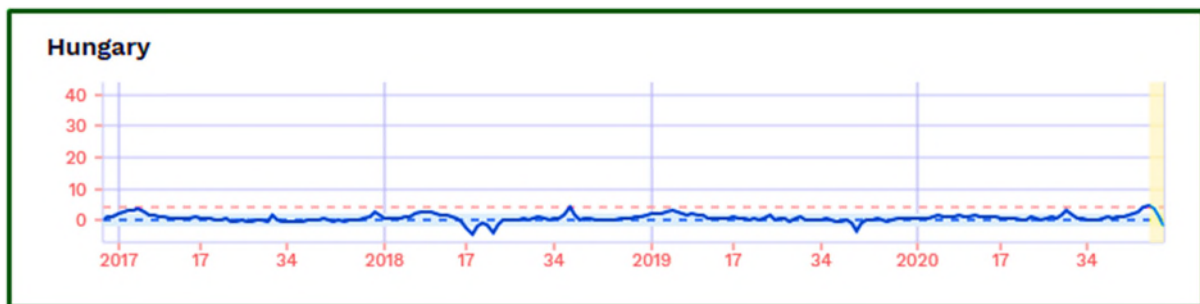
**9. During the course of the experiment the human subject should be at liberty to bring the experiment to an end if he has reached the physical or mental state where continuation of the experiment seems to him to be impossible.**

We understand that experimental subjects (recipients) will be told that, if the vaccine is administered in two shots, a few weeks apart, and they react badly to the first shot, that they must nonetheless return and receive the second shot.

**10. During the course of the experiment the scientist in charge must be prepared to terminate the experiment at any stage, if he has probable cause to believe, in the exercise of the good faith, superior skill and careful judgment required of him that a continuation of the experiment is likely to result in injury, disability, or death to the experimental subject.**

As far as we can determine, no medical professional of standing, approved by the government, has alerted the public to the experimental nature of the program. Neither has the public been informed whether or not emergency contingency procedures are in place in case the program has to be terminated abruptly.

After a whistle-stop tour of the Ten Points we can see that the proposed vaccine program is a blatant violation of the Nuremberg Code. One doesn't need to be a lawyer or a medical professional to see this. The facts speak for themselves.



**Hungary (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the 'pandemic'?**

### **Why we must listen to 'conspiracy theorists'**

At this stage we must ask much deeper and more searching questions. If a course of action is as fraught with risk as the proposed vaccine program, then why are our governments going down this road? It makes no sense. Equally one must ask why the World Health Organization, an international body that is mandated to protect against potential disasters of this kind, is advocating the same course? Again, it makes no sense. What is more, the mainstream media in nearly every country is pushing strongly for a national vaccine program, with virtually no discussion of the many risks involved.

All of these would appear to be following an agenda. If so, what might it be?

This is where we invite our readers to cross a bridge and ask the very questions that politicians and the mainstream media vilify as "conspiracy theory." Many people have great difficulty crossing this bridge, even when all the evidence indicates that they should do so. It means taking a hard **Biblical** look at what's happening and having the courage to proceed from there.

**"The entrance of thy words giveth light;  
it giveth understanding unto the simple."**

**– Psalm 119:130**

Yes, Biblical. The mainstream media will never use that word because they hate it. By using the term “conspiracy theory” instead, they want to throw the public off track. If they were to suggest at any time that world affairs should be examined carefully through the lens of God’s Word, they would lose control of the narrative. The only “story” they want the public to believe is the one which they themselves – and their billionaire owners – have approved.



**Some of the speakers on the video, ‘Message from World Doctors Alliance’**

So what does God’s Word say about the great worldwide “crisis” that we have been discussing? The media would have us believe that it says nothing, but it actually says a great deal. It tells us how it arose, who is behind it, what the perpetrators want to achieve, and where it will eventually lead.

### **George Soros: “Right, who’s next?”**



**Guinea-pigs caught in the vaccine trap.  
(The collective noun for guinea-pigs is a “herd.”)**

In the following section we will assume the reader has little knowledge of the Bible. As much as we would like to show, using copious quotations, how the existing state of affairs has been foretold, we will confine our observations to the broad themes and prophetic milestones found in God’s Word. For those who want a short summary of what’s coming upon the earth, drawn directly from His Word, we would refer them to Chapter 24 of the Gospel of Matthew.



After man rebelled against God, the human race divided for a time into two groups. One group, the line of Seth, sought to become reconciled to God. The other, the line of Cain, was determined to establish a kingdom on earth which man alone controlled. The godly line got smaller and smaller, while the rebellious line grew in power and influence until, in its vaunted imagination and all-consuming lust, it dragged all of mankind – bar eight souls – into the depths of depravity. The LORD decided to preserve the eight righteous men and women who remained and destroy the rest in a catastrophic worldwide flood.

## **The Flood, a worldwide catastrophe**

Not long after the Flood, when man began once again to multiply upon the earth, another rebellious line emerged, namely that of Nimrod. A series of civilizations flourished through this line, culminating in the first of the four ‘world kingdoms’ described by God in the Book of Daniel. It took control of Babylon around 609 BC and fell to the Persians – the second ‘world kingdom’ – in 539 BC. The Greeks followed in 331 BC. The fourth kingdom, which many historians date from the conquest of Egypt by the Romans at the Battle of Actium in 31 BC, marked the transition from the Hellenistic to the Roman period. This fourth kingdom has prevailed ever since.



**Some of the speakers on the video, ‘Message from World Doctors Alliance’**

The sack of Rome in 410 AD by the invading Huns greatly weakened the fourth world kingdom for a time. However, the aristocratic families that ruled Italy continued to exercise their influence on the world stage through commerce, trade, and the Roman Catholic religion. They began to rebuild their shrunken empire and in 800 AD the Pope, Leo III, crowned Charlemagne as ‘Emperor of the Romans’ in the old basilica of St Peter’s in Rome. Significantly, this monarch, ruler of the ‘Holy Roman Empire’, had his capital or seat of power in Aachen, Germany.

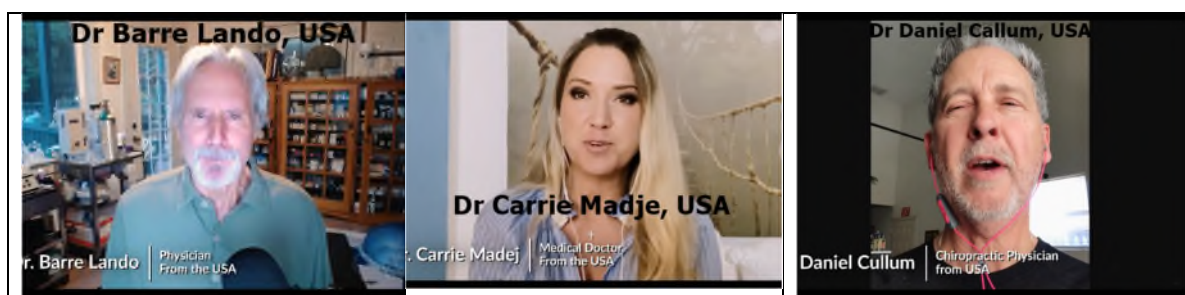
We don’t intend to survey the history of Europe but merely wish to show that the families who founded and maintained the early Roman Empire have continued to hold and exercise power on the world stage to the present day. The skills and techniques that are essential for the secret control of nations were taught and passed down by these families from one generation to the next. They suffered a major setback with the Reformation, but immediately set in train a series of subversive programs designed to destroy Biblical Christianity, dominate the world financial system, and impose on all nations a totalitarian system of world government.

These families are obsessed with power and control. Over time they have acquired staggering wealth, far in excess of the paltry figures given in the Forbes Rich List. Some of them are trillionaires. Through the secretive and highly strategic use of this incredible wealth they have consolidated their hold over most of mankind. Over the past fifty years or so they have infiltrated and 'bought' all governments, filling key positions with puppets who gladly do their bidding. This is why it was possible to shut down the entire world in 2020, severely damaging all economies and imposing a draconian system of social control. This is the 'lockstep' system described in a Rockefeller report of 2010 – see our paper #226.

## **They HATE Christianity**

They worship and serve the Prince of this world, the 'god' of Freemasonry and Kabbalah. They know that by serving him they can continue to receive his supernatural support, thereby expanding their empire and increasing their stranglehold over humanity. The Bible tells us all of this, dear reader, but man in his pride has ignored the warning!

They appear to accept that Lucifer is using them for his own purpose, namely to take control of the entire earth and give it to his 'son', the Antichrist. For this reason they HATE Christianity. They could have established absolute political control over all nations long before now were it not for the fact that faith-filled Christians have access to a power which they cannot oppose. While Christians collectively remain true to God and pray to Him for His protection and support, they are invincible.



**Some of the speakers on the video, 'Message from World Doctors Alliance'**

They hate Christian prayer. They hate Christian worship. It is the ONLY thing they fear. This is why the Freemasons, the Kabbalists, the Marxists, and the Jesuits, as well as the leading generational Luciferian families, have been working so hard over the past four hundred years or more to undermine Christianity. We only have to look at the various churches today to see how successful this campaign of corruption has been!

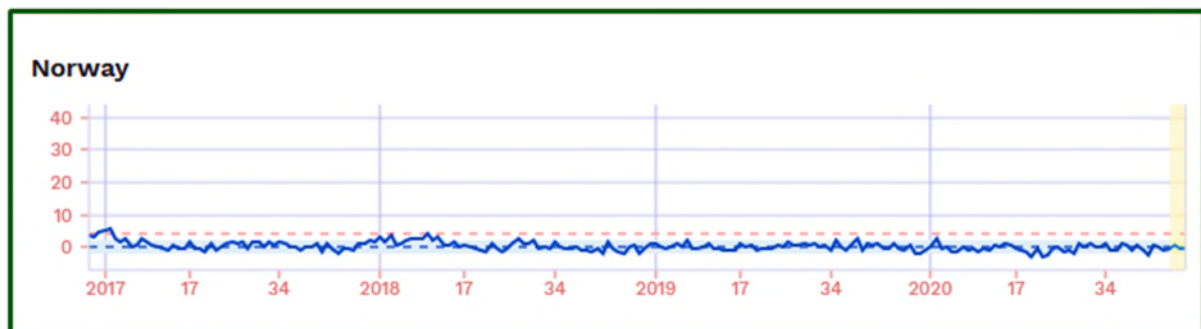
It is a mark of the power of true Christian prayer that, even after they have filled the leadership of all Christian churches with their own agents – deceitful hypocrites who worship the god of this world and are doing all they can to lead their flocks to perdition – these Elite families want all trace of true Christianity erased from the earth. They simply can't risk leaving a few candles here and a few candles there.

We have now arrived at the point where the Luciferians are able to use the civil laws of each and every country to shut down their churches. In the past they had to resort to religious and ecclesiastical prohibitions for this purpose, but with mixed results. Today the full force of civil law is being directed at faith-filled believers everywhere. And it is happening all across the world – by design. This is ‘lockstep’ in action.

The ‘Covid’ crisis is one of their most devious and most daring inventions to date, enabling the Elite to advance toward the final phase of their plan. They know we can’t worship God on Satan’s terms. If Christians cannot assemble in a respectful way before God, offering heartfelt prayer and worship without the encumbrance of blasphemous distractions like face masks, handwashing, and ‘social distancing’, then we are not worshipping in a Biblical way, as God intended.

This has never happened before. It has taken the Children of Wickedness – the descendants of Nimrod and the families of ancient Rome – nearly 2,000 years to reach this point. They have had many ups and downs along the way, but they have finally arrived at this strategic milestone. They now have the political power, not only to shut down our churches and collapse the financial system, but to inject everyone on earth with their poison of choice.

Do you seriously think they will miss this opportunity? Do you seriously think their vaccines have ANYTHING to do with our health and well-being?



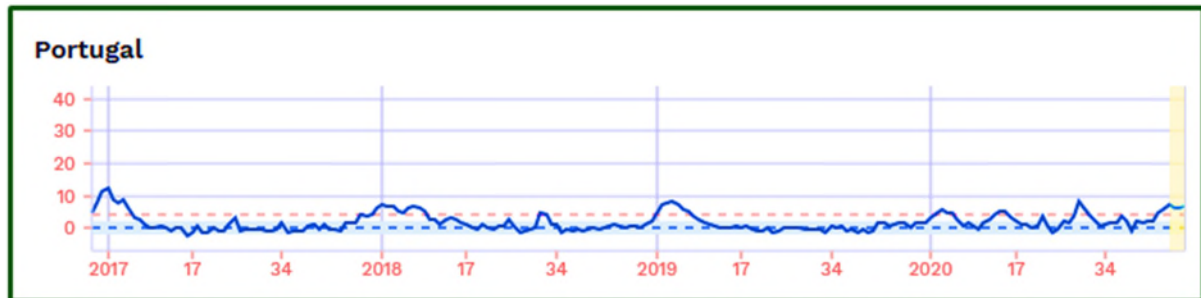
**Norway (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the ‘pandemic’?**

## **The Book of Revelation and Bible prophecy**

The Book of Revelation sketches out a scenario filled with the militarized trauma that only a totalitarian world government could devise. The Four Horsemen do not appear out of nowhere. It took many years of planning and manipulation to create a situation where so much death and destruction could be unleashed all at once. This “planning and manipulation” has been under way for some time, preparing for that fatal hour when, virtually without warning, a great darkness descends upon the earth.

**“After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.” – Daniel 10:7**

The LORD in His Mercy has told us that this will happen. His Son, Jesus of Nazareth, asked that we watch for the signs and not be caught sleeping. We are warned repeatedly that grievous wolves, loyal servants of Satan, are working together – **conspiring** – to destroy the church and clear a path for the Mystery of Iniquity. Their work has advanced to the stage where they can now implement a truly sinister scheme, embracing all nations, to pollute our blood with *pharmakeia* or sorcery.



**Portugal (excess mortality 2017-2020): When was the 'pandemic'?**

\*\*\*

## Twelve Reasons NOT to take the Covid vaccine

We set out below a number of compelling reasons why nobody – Christian, pagan or atheist – can expect to benefit from the vaccines offered by the architects of the 'New World Order'. Since most of these reasons are both grave and disturbing, we have not tried to arrange them in order of importance.

### 1. No viral isolate

The CDC published, as required, a detailed document stating the steps that needed to be taken to establish whether or not a person had contracted Covid-19.

The document is called "CDC 2019-Novel Coronavirus (2019-nCoV) Real-Time RT-PCR Diagnostic Panel". It was first issued on 4 February 2020 and has undergone five revisions, the last of which was published on 1 December 2020 (A history of its revisions is supplied on p.53 of the latest version).

[Link: <https://www.fda.gov/media/134922/download>]

Under the heading 'Intended Use' on p.3 it states:

The CDC 2019-Novel Coronavirus (2019-nCoV) Real-Time RT-PCR Diagnostic Panel is a real-time RT-PCR test intended for the qualitative detection of nucleic acid from SARS-CoV-2 in upper and lower respiratory specimens (such as nasopharyngeal or oropharyngeal swabs, sputum, lower respiratory tract aspirates, bronchoalveolar lavage, and nasopharyngeal wash/aspirate or nasal aspirate) collected from individuals suspected of COVID-19 by their healthcare provider<sup>1</sup>.

The document is a formal scientific statement of the diagnostic method that is used to determine whether or not a person has the Covid-19 virus. Every test in the United States, and by convention in the rest of world, is required to conform with this diagnostic procedure.



On p.42 of the most recent revised version, under the heading ‘Performance Characteristics’, it states:

The analytical sensitivity of the rRT-PCR assays contained in the CDC 2019 Novel Coronavirus (2019-nCoV) Real-Time RT-PCR Diagnostic Panel were determined in Limit of Detection studies. Since no quantified virus isolates of the 2019-nCoV were available for CDC use at the time the test was developed and this study conducted, assays designed for detection of the 2019-nCoV RNA were tested with characterized stocks of in vitro transcribed full length RNA (N gene; GenBank accession: MN908947.2) of known titer (RNA copies/μL) spiked into a diluent consisting of a suspension of human A549 cells and viral transport medium (VTM) to mimic clinical specimen. Samples were extracted using the QIAGEN EZ1 Advanced XL instrument and EZ1 DSP Virus Kit (Cat# 62724) and manually with the QIAGEN DSP Viral RNA Mini Kit (Cat# 61904). Real-Time RT-PCR assays were performed using the Thermo Fisher Scientific TaqPath™ 1-Step RT-qPCR Master Mix, CG (Cat# A15299) on the Applied Biosystems™ 7500 Fast Dx Real-Time PCR Instrument according to the CDC 2019-nCoV Real-Time RT-PCR Diagnostic Panel instructions for use.

Please note the underlined statement very carefully since it contradicts everything that the public has been led to believe regarding (a) the identification of the virus and (b) the accuracy of the test designed to establish whether or not the virus is present in a tissue sample. It states

“Since no quantified virus isolates of the 2019-nCoV were available for CDC use at the time the test was developed and this study conducted, assays designed for detection of the 2019-nCoV RNA were tested with characterized stocks of in vitro transcribed full length RNA (N gene; GenBank accession: MN908947.2) of known titer (RNA copies/μL) spiked into a diluent consisting of a suspension of human A549 cells and viral transport medium (VTM) to mimic clinical specimen.”

The document, at the time of its most recent revision (1 December 2020), is still unable to confirm that the virus has been isolated. Rather than working from a known isolate – a purified form of the virus – the test aims instead to find genetic sequences in the test sample which match “characterized stocks”. These are sequences which are similar to the type of virus in question, but they are not verified sequences from the virus itself.

We will return later to the sordid question of how this test was designed. For now we wish only to point out that the virus known as Covid-19 has NEVER been isolated. This means it may not even exist.

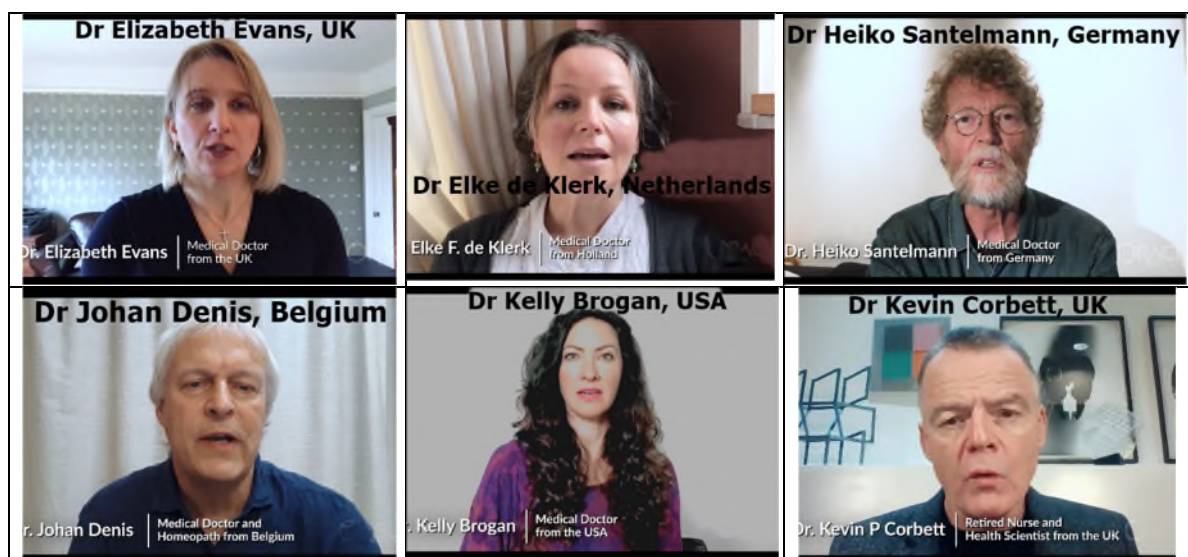
The mainstream media has never drawn attention to this astonishing fact. Even though the CDC made this admission in one of its official publications, seemingly as far back as 13 July (if not earlier), the public is still not being told that the genetic sequence of the virus has not been fully decoded and that, for this reason, fast track vaccines cannot be safely developed.

This alone is sufficient reason not to take the vaccine.



## 2. Independent expert opinion

The public is continually exhorted to trust the medical scientists, and in particular the virologists, who are advising the world about the existence, behavior, and treatment of Covid-19. The international response has been framed largely by the scientific pronouncements made by Dr Anthony Fauci, one of the most highly qualified virologists in the world and director of the NIAID since 1984. The public has been led to believe, almost from the beginning of the Wuhan outbreak, that there exists an overwhelming consensus within the scientific community as to the nature of Covid-19 and how it compared to previous pathogens of the same class. However, this is not true. Right from the start many eminent virologists had very different opinions and strongly advised against the course being taken by the CDC.



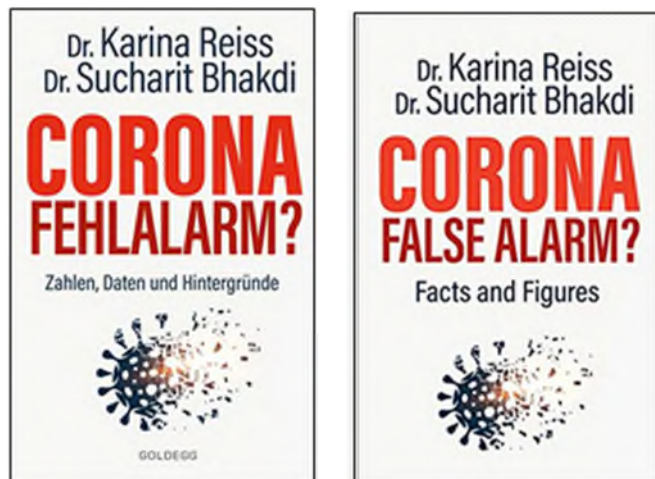
**Some of the speakers on the video, 'Message from World Doctors Alliance'**

One of these was Dr Sucharit Bhakdi, one of the most frequently cited authors in the world in the field of microbiology. He was editor-in-chief of the journal *Medical Microbiology and Immunology* from 1990 to 2012, a position normally held by only the most respected professionals. We give below some of the many scientific awards and prizes that he received during his career, as listed by Wikipedia:

- 1979 Preis der Justus-Liebig-Universität Gießen
- 1980 Konstanzer Medizinischer Förderpreis
- 1987 Preis der Deutschen Gesellschaft für Hygiene und Mikrobiologie
- 1988 Dr.-Friedrich-Sasse-Preis
- 1989 Ludwig-Schunk-Preis für Humanmedizin
- 1989 Robert-Koch-Förderpreis of Clausthal-Zellerfeld
- 1991 Gay-Lussac Humboldt Prize

- 2001 Aronson Prize
- 2005 H. W. Hauss Award
- 2005 Verdienstorden des Landes Rheinland-Pfalz
- 2009 Rudolf-Schönheimer Medal

Along with his wife, Dr Karina Reiss, he published the best-selling book, *Corona, False Alarm? Facts and Figures* in German and later in an English translation:



Naturally he has been vilified by the German authorities for daring to challenge the official Covid paradigm. Few scientists of his stature have dared to step forward and ask such questions. In a live interview with Laura Ingraham of Fox News on 2<sup>nd</sup> December, he said:

*This is something that we — and when I say “we” — hundreds and thousands of people, are standing up to say... “Please, all of you, sit down and think about this. Read up on this and then make up your own mind. Don’t believe things that people are telling you. Think for yourself and come to your own conclusions.”*

That’s why he and his wife wrote the book, to give facts and figures and let people judge for themselves.

He was asked about the amount of science behind the CDC guidelines on social distancing and face masks. He replied, “Zero science.” All of the arguments, he said, are “absolute nonsense.”

Regarding someone of Dr Fauci’s standing, he said, “I would dare to defy him anywhere in the world, at any time.” She reminded him that Dr Fauci had the same day warned that 75 percent of the population would need to receive the vaccine in order to achieve ‘herd immunity.’ Dr Bhakdi replied: “What utter nonsense...Someone who says this has not the slightest inkling of the basics of immunology.”

When Ingraham asked, “So you believe that the Covid vaccine is not necessary?”, he replied, emphatically, “I think it’s downright dangerous. And I warn you that, if you go along these lines [and take the vaccine], you will go to your doom.”

At this point – unsurprisingly – the interview was abruptly terminated.



**Laura Ingraham: “So you believe that the Covid vaccine is not necessary?”**

**Dr Bhakdi: “I think it’s downright dangerous.”**

No experts, other than those who endorse everything that the CDC and the pharmaceutical industry are doing, are allowed to speak on the mainstream media. The public is never allowed to hear well-founded and persuasive counter-arguments. If they were they would quickly see that almost everything they are being told by the CDC is medical propaganda, not science. The more astute among them would also see that the propaganda is part of a bigger plan and that those who oppose it will be pushed aside, one way or another.

### **3. Exempt from liability for harm caused by their vaccines**

The pharmaceutical industry accepts no liability for the harm caused by its vaccines. This is not a fact that any government wants its citizens to know. The exemption in most countries is backed by law.

If the pharmaceutical companies are so certain that their vaccines are safe, then why are they not prepared to accept liability for any harm they might cause? This ought to be a red flag for anyone with an ounce of sense.

A corporate culture of safety, supported by the relevant expertise, takes time to acquire. When the pharmaceutical companies gained their exemption from legal liability in 1986, they still had staff with the necessary skills. However, over the past 30 years or so, with no incentive to maintain a high standard of safety, these skills have deteriorated. The emphasis has shifted significantly to the rapid development and production of new products.

The astonishing speed with which so many Covid-19 vaccines have been developed and tested is a disturbing sign of this pronounced cultural shift within the industry. They haven't even bothered to test these products on animals. Humans are the new guinea pigs.

#### **4. The long record of serious adverse reactions to vaccines**

Dozens of independent studies have shown that many of the ingredients in vaccines are harmful to human health. The reason why this is not generally understood is that the pharmaceutical companies have a stranglehold over the regulatory process and are thus able to downplay – and even disregard – the toxicity of their products. They are also able to fund studies which “prove” that their products are “safe” by reference to standards and criteria which they alone decide. Neither will they allow independent researchers to access their data, in particular data that would reveal the full extent of the reported adverse effects.



**Some of the speakers on the video, 'Message from World Doctors Alliance'**

Due to the control which the industry exercises over the media, very little information about the harm caused by vaccines reaches the public. Where awards are made, it is without admission of liability and subject to a gagging or non-disclosure clause.

Furthermore, Covid vaccines are genetically modified and thus contain an entirely new category of ingredient. Many medical professionals have warned that these ingredients will elicit new types of adverse reaction. These potentially harmful side effects will be additional to those already caused by traditional vaccines. [See also #8 below]



**Some of the speakers on the video, 'Message from World Doctors Alliance'**

#### **5. Covid vaccine trials are grossly inadequate**

As we noted earlier, Covid vaccine trials have concentrated mainly on healthy adults and ignored the safety of other categories of intended recipients – persons over age 70, young children, pregnant women, persons with a standard chronic health condition, persons on long-term medication, persons with serious allergies, and persons with an under-performing immune system.



The trials conducted in 2020 cannot possibly predict the safety of these vaccines over the longer term. Those which use mRNA technology cannot be properly evaluated in such a short span of time. Vaccine specialists cannot be certain that the biochemical changes made by mRNA technology will not have unintended consequences. They simply won't know until their human guinea-pigs line up, take the shot, and go about their lives.

The Covid vaccines are really a grotesque experiment on the human population. As Dr Bhakdi said, they are downright dangerous.

## **6. mRNA and Animal Studies over 20 years**

Numerous attempts over the past 18 years to create a vaccine to treat a coronavirus (such as SARS) have had no success. The trials were conducted on animals only and repeatedly resulted in severe adverse reactions. Many of the animal subjects died. (The scientists also encountered a strange new phenomenon in the course of their research which we will discuss at 10 below.)

Incredibly, the Covid vaccines are not being tested comprehensively on suitable laboratory animals. This phase of testing, which has been regarded as essential for over a hundred years, has been entirely omitted.

## **7. The Covid test using PCR is seriously flawed**

The PCR test protocol endorsed by the World Health Organization is based on a paper by Corman, Drosten *et al* which was published by *Eurosurveillance* 25(8) on 23 January 2020. An international group of scientists (whom we will call the Borger-Kämmerer group after two of the authors) subjected the paper ['Detection of 2019 novel coronavirus (2019-nCoV) by real-time RT-PCR'] to a point-by-point analysis and published their findings on 27 November 2020.

The Borger-Kämmerer group comprised 22 experienced scientists from Germany, Austria, Switzerland, UK, USA, Norway, the Netherlands, Italy, and Japan. [The acronym PCR means "polymerase chain reaction", a technique for increasing the volume of genetic material available for testing without changing its structure.]

**"It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer:  
but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth."  
– Proverbs 20:14**

The group concluded that the paper published by the Corman-Drosten group was riddled with serious defects and should not have been published: "Neither the presented test nor the manuscript itself fulfils the requirements for an acceptable scientific publication." They found "numerous serious flaws in the Corman-Drosten paper, the significance of which has led to worldwide misdiagnosis of infections attributed to SARS-CoV-2 and associated with the disease COVID-19."



Overall the Borger-Kämmerer group found what they called “ten fatal problems” with the Corman-Drosten paper. They noted, for example, serious failures of responsibility:

“To date no validation has been performed by the authorship based on isolated SARS-CoV-2 viruses or full length RNA thereof.”

“Critical viral load determination is mandatory information, and it [was the] responsibility [of the authors] to perform these experiments and provide the crucial data.”

The approach taken was bound to result in a test which delivered an enormous number of false positives:

“if someone is tested by PCR as positive when a threshold of 35 cycles or higher is used (as is the case in most laboratories in Europe & the US), the probability that said person is actually infected is less than 3%, [while] the probability that said result is a false positive is 97%”

Commenting on errors in the steps that the Corman-Drosten group said were needed to identify the relevant pathogen, the Borger-Kämmerer group state: “These are severe design errors, since the test cannot discriminate between the whole virus and viral fragments. The test cannot be used as a diagnostic for SARS-viruses.” The also failed to specify the temperature range within which the accuracy of the PCR protocols could be evaluated: “This is a very serious error and makes the protocol useless as a specific diagnostic tool.”

They also criticized the absence of a consistent molecular validation of PCR products. “Without molecular validation one can not be sure about the identity of the amplified PCR products. Considering the severe design errors described earlier, the amplified PCR products can be anything.” Note those words: “can be anything.” This is a remarkable repudiation of the test designed by the Corman-Dorsten group, a test which has been used to lock down the entire world, destroy economies, and inflict immense social hardship on hundreds of millions of people.



**Some of the speakers on the video, ‘Message from World Doctors Alliance’**

They then go on to highlight other distressing defects in this so-called test. For example:

“All individuals testing positive with the RT-PCR test, as described in the Corman-Drosten paper, are assumed to be positive for SARS-CoV-2 infections. There are three severe flaws in their assumption. First, a positive test for the RNA molecules described in the Corman-Drosten paper cannot be equated to “infection with a virus”. A positive RT-PCR test merely indicates the presence of viral RNA molecules. As demonstrated ...[above] the Corman-Drosten test was not designed to detect the full-length virus, but only a fragment of the virus. We already concluded that this classifies the test as unsuitable as a diagnostic test for SARS-virus infections.”

“The PCR test in the Corman-Drosten paper therefore contains neither a unique positive control nor a negative control to exclude the presence of other coronaviruses. This is another major design flaw which classifies the test as unsuitable for diagnosis.”



They also deplore the failure to establish what is known as a “standard operational procedure” for use by laboratories around the world. Without this there is no common yardstick or standard that would enable results published by one laboratory to be compared with those published by another, whether in the same country or in other countries, in a scientifically consistent way:

“There should be a Standard Operational Procedure (SOP) available, which unequivocally specifies the above parameters, so that all laboratories are able to set up the identical same test conditions. To have a validated universal SOP is essential, because it facilitates data comparison within and between countries. It is very important to specify all primer parameters unequivocally. We note that this has not been done.”

Their closing comments alone would require anyone in the scientific community to reject the Corman-Drosten paper:

“The Corman-Drosten paper was submitted to *Eurosurveillance* on January 21st 2020 and accepted for publication on January 22nd 2020. On January 23rd 2020 the paper was online. On January 13th 2020 version 1-0 of the protocol was published at the official WHO website, updated on January 17th 2020 as document version 2-1, even before the Corman-Drosten paper was published on January 23rd at *Eurosurveillance*.”

Wow! This is really hard to believe, but it shows the depth of deception and skulduggery behind the whole ‘Covid pandemic’. The World Health Organization was already using the Corman-Drosten paper as the basis for its worldwide test, even before the paper was published. Furthermore, the paper itself was approved for publication by *Eurosurveillance* within 24 hours of its submission! This is unheard of. Every scientific paper in the world today, upon submission to a reputable publisher, must be peer-reviewed by independent, properly qualified referees. This can take weeks or months. Only after it has passed a rigorous check and satisfied the referees that it meets the minimum scientific standards, can it be published. The Borger-Kämmerer group were even more surprised when they discovered that two members of the Corman-Dorsten group were on the editorial board of *Eurosurveillance*!



**Some of the speakers on the video, ‘Message from World Doctors Alliance’**

Had it been refereed, the Corman-Dorsten paper would have been rejected. As the Borger-Kämmerer group point out, the errors in the paper are so grave that anyone with a grounding in this branch of science would have spotted them quite easily:

“Our conclusion is supported by the fact that a tremendous number of very serious design flaws were found by us, which make the PCR test completely unsuitable as a diagnostic tool to identify the SARS-CoV-2 virus. Any molecular biologist familiar with RT-PCR design would have easily observed the grave errors present in the Corman-Drosten paper before the actual review process.”

The Borger-Kämmerer group concluded that, in light of “all the tremendous PCR-protocol design flaws and errors described here”, where a paper that was patently unfit for publication anywhere was accepted and published within 24 hours without any peer-review, “the framework of scientific integrity” (as they put it) no longer has any meaning.

Four German tourists who were unlawfully interned in their hotel rooms in Portugal for 14 days on foot of this bogus test decided to take their case to court. On 11 November the Portuguese court ruled that the test was defective. Two judges in the Court of Appeal in Lisbon, who upheld the ruling, are now threatened with disciplinary action. Clearly, the courts may intervene only where they give the result that the Elite want.

Covid-19 is a disease so deadly that you have to be tested to know if you have it, with a vaccine so safe that you have to be bludgeoned to make you take it.

### **8. Unethical ingredients and genetic modification**

Of great concern to all Christians is the inclusion in vaccines, including Covid vaccines, of cell lines derived from aborted babies. Even if the amount of “material” is miniscule and the line has been replicated thousands of times, the fact remains that the industry is making substantial profits from the body of a dead child. Recipients of such vaccines are implicated in this practise. This is immensely pleasing to the powers of darkness.

Many vaccines also include cell lines derived from animal tissue. While we may eat animal flesh, we should never allow animal cells to enter directly into our bloodstream. While the body is generally able to cleanse itself of this material if it remains genetically distinct, it may not be able to do so where one or more ingredients in a vaccine have been genetically modified.

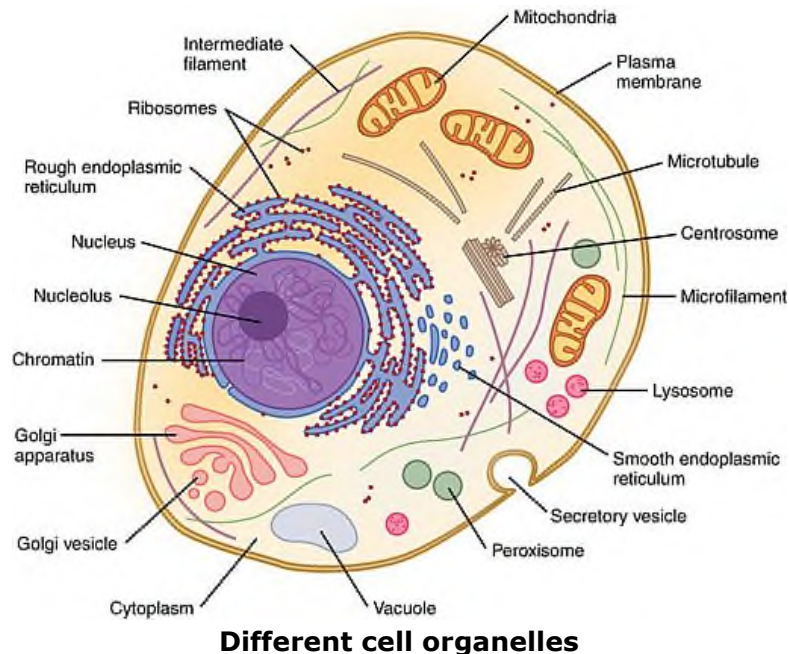


Genetically modified material comes in two forms. One interacts with the body without affecting our DNA, while the other is able to interfere directly with our DNA. By their very nature – which is unnatural – all GMOs are out of step with our metabolism. Since God made our body fully compatible with all varieties of the food that He provided for our benefit, any “adjustments” to the genetic structure of that food is liable to impair its compatability with our biology. Even if a change is not immediately noticeable, it will place a strain on our metabolism and weaken our constitution over time.

#### **- genetic experimentation**

Worse still are genetically modified materials which are able to affect our DNA. They can do this by infiltrating our cells and (a) entering the cell nucleus where our DNA resides or (b) adhering to organelles inside the cell which play a direct role in implementing the instructions given by our DNA. One way or another, a change of this nature (as far as we know) is both permanent and irreversible. What is more, it will almost certainly be transmitted to the next generation.

The pharmaceutical industry boasts that it now has the technology to do this and that this technology will be used in the development of Covid vaccines. We cannot know for certain whether or not these vaccines will make permanent changes to our DNA or the way our DNA is expressed at a cellular level, nevertheless we run the risk that this may happen if we take one of the Covid vaccines.



It is ironic to think that many of those who are greatly afraid of contracting the Covid virus, and who will rush to take a vaccine, are not too concerned about the permanent damage that the vaccine could do to their DNA.

The FDA and the medical profession are well aware of the serious side effects that are likely to manifest after the vaccines are administered. The mainstream media will not inform the public that, at a presentation by the FDA on 22 October 2020, a slide was shown with the draft list of “possible” side effects – see graphic overleaf.

We would urge our readers to examine this list very carefully since, quite frankly, it is horrifying. All of these “adverse event outcomes” are very serious. Some will result in death or a lifetime of chronic illness and debility. Of course, we cannot know how many recipients will suffer from one of these “possible” outcomes, but the very fact that the FDA is briefing its staff to anticipate adverse effects of this severity would suggest that the proportion of the population that will be affected will not be trivial.

If only one person in a thousand suffers one of these outcomes, then 320,000 Americans – healthy men, women and children – will be killed or permanently incapacitated by the vaccine.



**FDA Safety Surveillance of COVID-19 Vaccines :**  
**DRAFT Working list of possible adverse event outcomes**  
**\*\*\*Subject to change\*\*\***

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| ▪ Guillain-Barré syndrome   | ▪ Deaths   |
| ▪ Acute disseminated encephalomyelitis  | ▪ Pregnancy and birth outcomes                     |
| ▪ Transverse myelitis   | ▪ Other acute demyelinating diseases               |
| ▪ Encephalitis/myelitis/encephalomyelitis/<br>meningoencephalitis/meningitis/<br>encephalopathy | ▪ Non-anaphylactic allergic reactions              |
| ▪ Convulsions/seizures  | ▪ Thrombocytopenia                                 |
| ▪ Stroke  | ▪ Disseminated intravascular coagulation           |
| ▪ Narcolepsy and cataplexy  | ▪ Venous thromboembolism                           |
| ▪ Anaphylaxis   | ▪ Arthritis and arthralgia/joint pain              |
| ▪ Acute myocardial infarction   | ▪ Kawasaki disease                                 |
| ▪ Myocarditis/pericarditis  | ▪ Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome<br>in Children |
| ▪ Autoimmune disease  | ▪ Vaccine enhanced disease                         |

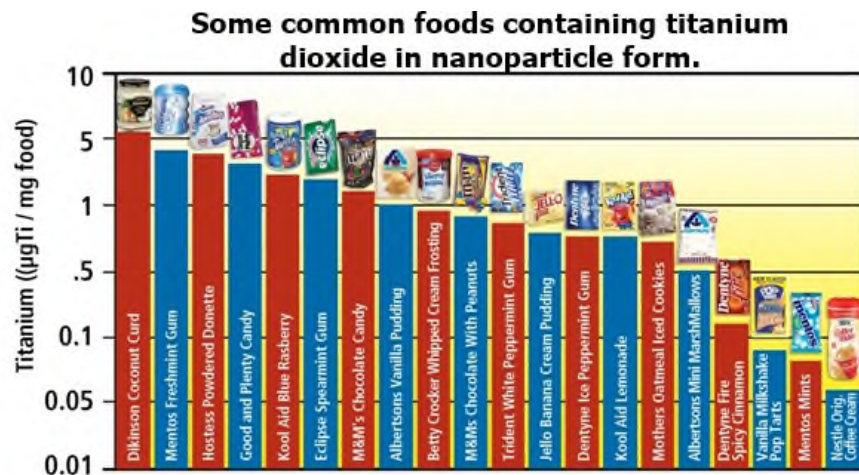
Note the four references in the FDA slide to illnesses involving myelitis, a dangerous degeneration of the myelin coating that protects our nerve fibres. Dr Igor Shepherd made a specific reference to this “side effect” in his talk on 10 November 2020 – see our paper #254.

As we noted in a recent paper (#253), the British are also preparing for an avalanche of adverse reactions. They have commissioned a company that specializes in artificial intelligence to develop, as a matter of urgency, a software system that will enable them to record, analyze and cross-tabulate vast quantities of vaccine data.

## **9. Nanotechnology**

By and large the public is almost completely unaware of nanotechnology and the extraordinary advances that have been made in this branch of science over the past twenty years. It is now possible to design and manufacture tiny structures that are no more than a few millionths of a centimeter across. Perhaps the best way to visualize this is to express it in terms of increasing, rather than decreasing, size. Imagine a grain of sand beside a great oak tree. The grain corresponds to the nanoparticle and the trunk of the oak tree corresponds to the smallest blood vessel in our body. This analogy may be slightly exaggerated but it gives a fair idea of the truly astonishing range of new products and applications that this innovative technology enables.

A tiny machine, known as a nanobot, can be assembled from a set of custom-designed nanoparticles. These have long passed the experimental stage and have been tested by the military. It is not known how many can be manufactured for practical use or how easily they could be deployed in a military context, but the science is advancing very rapidly.



Many critics of the New World Order are very concerned that nanoparticles and nanobots could be used on the civilian population, most likely via a vaccine. Nanoparticles are already being added surreptitiously to certain foods to “enhance flavor.” Independent studies have also been made of the possible implications for human health if very simple classes of nanoparticle, such as titanium dioxide, are gradually added to the human food chain. These tiny particles would serve as permanent halting sites within the body around which cancer cells could cluster, in much the same way that asbestos dust in our lungs provides a nesting place for cancer cells. Our immune system may not be able to detect and dislodge all of these cells, so a tumor could develop. Being metallic, the same nanoparticles would also absorb radiation from 5G transmitters, creating a whole new class of health risk.

An eminent French physician, Dr Louis Fouché, has recently warned of the real possibility that nanoparticles, and even tiny RFID microchips, could be added to the vaccines without our knowledge or consent:

“You have heard as I have that there is talk of injecting, at the same time as the vaccine, either nanoparticles or RFIDs, in any case, a way to be able to know if you are vaccinated or not: a vaccination certificate that starts to fluoresce when you pass your smartphone over it, and things like that. Well, all the technology and patents are ready. It hasn't been talked about in the mainstream media...”

<https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/refuse-this-vaccination-acclaimed-paris-doctor-unloads-on-covid-vaccine>

The same doctor warned loudly of the dangers of taking the Covid vaccine, citing many reasons for his opinion. He stressed in particular that it not be given to children – who are not susceptible to the disease and do not transfer it to others. In his opinion, the vaccines have been developed far too quickly, have not been properly tested, and carry serious risks that far outweigh any possible benefit.



**Grieving Filipino parents and relatives of some of the 600 children killed by Sanofi's dengue vaccine.**

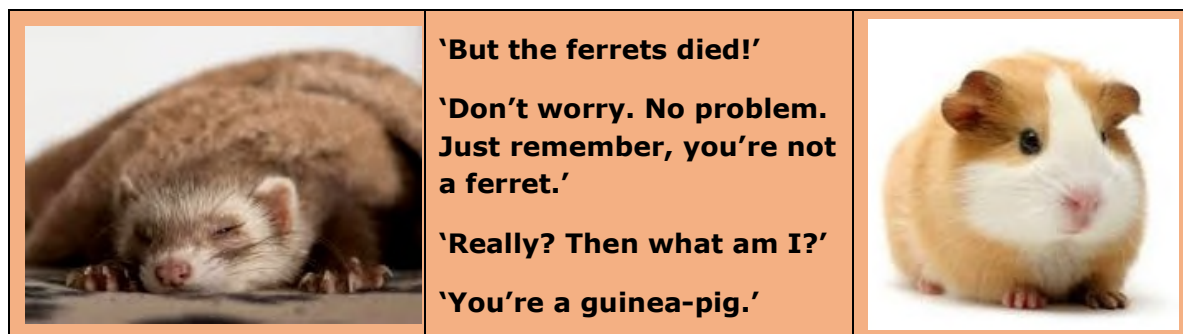
### **10. Pathogenic priming**

While using genetic technology to develop new vaccines, scientists made an alarming discovery. A vaccine that was tested on ferrets – which have an upper respiratory function very similar to humans – showed very promising results. All of the ferrets developed antibodies to the cultured form of the virus that was used in the vaccine. However, shortly afterwards, when the ferrets came into contact with the “wild” form of the same virus, they all became extremely ill and died. Their reaction was much more severe than that of ferrets who didn't receive the vaccine.

This phenomenon is now known as “pathogenic priming” or “immune enhancement”. Seemingly the vaccine “primes” the immune system to respond vigorously to the cultured virus – the one used in the vaccine – but sends it into overdrive when it meets the wild form. It is not clear why this happens but it is very bad news for vaccine manufacturers.

The first time this occurred, in the late 1960s, the scientists concerned failed to diagnose the cause correctly. Of 35 children who were vaccinated with a trial vaccine, all became much sicker when exposed to the wild virus than the children who were not vaccinated, and two of them died. Years later, in 2012, when something similar happened with the ferrets, the phenomenon was identified. However, it takes time for a discovery like this to percolate through the scientific community. When a vaccine to protect against Dengue fever was tried in the Philippines in 2014, no account was taken of the possibility that pathogenic priming might occur. As a result, 600 children died after taking the vaccine. (*Wikipedia* carries an article on this tragic event under the heading ‘Dengvaxia Controversy’.)

So, in answer to the question, “Can vaccines kill?” we can reply without hesitation, “Yes, they can, and they have.” Six hundred deaths is a ghastly toll. Sadly, if instead of dying, the children had been paralyzed, the medical authorities might have found a way to cover up the disaster. It is well known that severe adverse events in third world countries are often ascribed to something other than the vaccine.



The public is not aware of the importance of testing all vaccines on animals before they are subjected to human trials. So, when they are told that the Covid vaccines were tested only on humans, and not on animals, they fail to see that a critical safeguard in the development process has been omitted. As many medical professionals are now warning, the Covid vaccines may cause pathogenic priming in many recipients, with unpredictable and potentially fatal results.

We discuss the views of two such experts in the next section.

## 11. The risks include mass sterilization

In their urgent submission to the European Medicines Agency (1 December 2020), Dr Wolfgang Wodarg (Chairman of the Health Committee of the Parliamentary Assembly of the Council of Europe) and Dr Michael Yeadon (former head of Respiratory Research at Pfizer) stated that one or more of the Covid vaccines have ingredients which affect the development of the placenta in mammals. They are concerned that antibodies produced by the vaccine “would result in vaccinated women essentially becoming infertile.”

Here is how they explained it:

“The vaccinations are expected to produce antibodies against spike proteins of SARS-CoV-2. However, spike proteins also contain syncytin-homologous proteins, which are essential for the formation of the placenta in mammals such as humans. It must be absolutely ruled out that a vaccine against SARS-CoV-2 could trigger an immune reaction against syncytin-1, as otherwise infertility of indefinite duration could result in vaccinated women.”

They describe many other concerns about the vaccines, in particular the risk of pathogenic priming (which we discussed at #10 above), the presence of polyethylene glycol in at least one of the vaccines (which can provoke severe allergic reactions in some people), and the many risks posed by the short duration of the human trials.



## 12. The use of coercion to increase vaccine uptake

Governments have found that, despite their best efforts to frighten the masses, they will not achieve a high uptake without resorting to coercion. If the Covid threat was real, and not exaggerated, and the vaccine was safe, and not fraught with danger, then one would expect a large proportion of the public to request it. But many people can see that the ‘pandemic’ is largely imaginary and that the proposed vaccines are a leap in the dark. However, if the vaccine is made mandatory, at least initially, the existing pockets of resistance might fuse into an organized movement. The Elite don’t want this to happen. So the simplest approach, and the one which most governments appear to be taking, is to make receipt of the vaccine a non-negotiable requirement for receipt of certain services. The one mentioned most often is travel on national or international airlines, but many more options are being considered. High street stores may not admit shoppers whose smart phone app does not show they have received the vaccine. Businesses may make the vaccine mandatory for all employees. The social and economic restrictions may quickly accumulate to the point where those who remain “vaccine hesitant” may be obliged to remain at home – under a form of “self-isolation” – for the rest of their lives.



**Covid handcuffs**

These drastic implications are evidence that the ‘pandemic’ is part of a wider plan to restructure society, that it has been exaggerated for a purpose, and that the ‘vaccine’ is really a vehicle for ingredients that will enable the architects behind the coming ‘New World Order’ and *La Grande Réinitialisation* to greatly extend their control over society.





We could add many more substantive points to this list. For example, the systematic reclassification of deaths formerly attributed to flu, pneumonia and respiratory tract infections as ‘Covid’-related deaths. The World Health Organization no longer publishes statistics on flu-related mortality. Or the deliberate use of a fraudulent test to generate “new cases” among people who do not have, and will not develop, Covid-related symptoms. Or the cavalier disregard for the ‘Precautionary Principle’ which makes it unethical to offer goods or services to anyone where the expected benefits do not substantially outweigh the risks involved. Or the suppression of alternative ways of treating Covid-related symptoms, such as hydroxychloroquin, intravenous vitamin C and zinc supplementation. Or the systematic censorship of medical professionals and eminent scientists who are challenging the official account of the so-called pandemic and warning of the great risks posed by the vaccine. Or the fact that the so-called pandemic was preceded by a series of planning events, organized by the likes of the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation and the Rockefeller Foundation, which show that the crisis was deliberately engineered in order to allow draconian social controls to be imposed.

### **Population Reduction and the Club of Rome**

“The chief recommendation was to develop a microbe which would attack the auto-immune system and thus render the development of a [cure] impossible. The orders were given to develop the microbe...The microbe would be used against the general population and would be introduced by vaccine...The cure will be administered to the survivors when it is decided that enough people have died. The cure will be announced as newly developed when in fact it has existed from the beginning. This plan is a part of *Global 2000*.” – *Behold a Pale Horse* (1991) by William Cooper, p.167.

[Cooper is discussing the plan for world population control devised by the Club of Rome on foot of its report *The Limits of Growth* (1972) which formed the basis of *The Global 2000 Report to the President*. The latter report was commissioned by President Carter in 1980. Only an edited and greatly shortened form of the report was ever published.]

## CONCLUSION

What is the level of risk posed by the vaccine? Who can say? That's why this is such a serious matter! There is no way to undo the effects of the vaccine after it has been administered.

As we have seen, the benefits, if any, are negligible. So why would any parent run the risk? Why would they commit irreversibly the welfare of their child to an industry which seeks only to maximize its profits, an industry whose reputation is deeply tarnished (to say the least), and which has been shown time and again to cause harm – both injuries and fatalities – with its products? It is also an industry that accepts no liability whatever for the harm caused by its vaccines.

Why would any adult take the same risks? It makes no sense.

The censorship online is so intense that fewer and fewer cautionary voices are being heard. Facebook and YouTube are deciding what the masses should be allowed to know. In Ireland, the mainstream media exudes a steady flow of pro-vaccine propaganda every day. Inglorious rags like *The Irish Times* and *The Irish Independent*, along with several other deceitful publications, work hand-in-hand with the national broadcaster, RTE, to maintain the irrational fear that has crippled the minds of ordinary people. The situation, seemingly, is much the same across Europe and America. Meanwhile the police harass and beat up people who dare to assemble in the street and ask to have their freedoms restored.

Thankfully, there are still a few experts like Yeadon, Wodarg and Fouché whose voices we can hear. An important video was released a few weeks ago which features around two dozen medical professionals in Europe and America who warn in the strongest terms of the risks posed by the vaccine. It is called 'Message from World Doctors Alliance' and may be found at <https://www.bitchute.com/video/aROYQXesk8Sq/>

Before we close, we'll briefly summarize the main reasons why, in our opinion, nobody should take this vaccine:

- The 'pandemic' is greatly exaggerated and the vaccines are not needed.
- It is the first time mRNA technology has been used in vaccine development.
- The vaccines have not undergone any animal trials.
- The human trials are highly selective.
- The human trials are far too short.
- The virus has never been isolated, so the vaccines are largely guesswork.
- According to the FDA, the Covid vaccines will produce many serious side effects, including convulsions, seizures, narcolepsy, miscarriages, demyelinating diseases, allergic and anaphylactic reactions, stroke, inflammatory syndrome in children, Guillain-Barré syndrome, venous embolism, and autoimmune disease.

- According to other medical experts the vaccines may also cause mass sterilization and pathogenic priming. They may also make permanent changes to our DNA or alter the way our DNA is expressed.
- The pharmaceutical companies are exempt from all liability for the harm caused by their vaccines.
- The vaccines are being promoted as the only effective form of treatment, when we know that alternative – and infinitely safer – forms of treatment exist.
- Vaccines can be used to insinuate into our bodies products and substances which serve a wider agenda, including nanoparticles and RFID chips.
- Many of the institutions involved in promoting a worldwide vaccine program are led by men and women who see eugenics as an ethical way of containing or reducing the world's population. Furthermore, the same institutions that are strongly endorsing abortion (including near birth abortion), euthanasia, gender fluidity, and homosexuality are also strongly in favor of the Covid vaccine program.

As we have already noted, the Flood was the only time in history when all of mankind was faced with extinction. It was a judgment of God. However God, in His mercy, preserved eight souls and enabled them to survive and replenish the world.

In his outrageous pride, Satan likes to believe he can do anything God does. With the advent of the worldwide Covid vaccine program Satan has finally been able to engineer, after the passage of four and a half thousand years or so, a situation similar to the Flood. Some people mistakenly believe he reached that point with the development of the thermonuclear bomb in the 1960s and the accumulation of massive arsenals of these weapons in both the US and the USSR. But that was an illusion. Explosive nuclear devices do not exist.

Alas, vaccines do. The world is only **now** reaching the dark and dangerous place which it mistakenly believed it had entered during the Cold War. The 'fallout' from these vaccines, if they are designed for a sinister purpose, will be unbelievably destructive.

This is the moment the Enemy has been waiting for. We would be very foolish to assume he'll simply yawn and let it pass.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**December 13, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2020**

# The Seven *Seal* Judgments in the Book of Revelation

by Jeremy James



**WW2 B-17 *Flying Fortress***

The chemtrail phenomenon, where the sky is streaked with vague white lines, is usually dismissed as the harmless accumulation of condensation trails made by commercial jet liners moving across the sky.

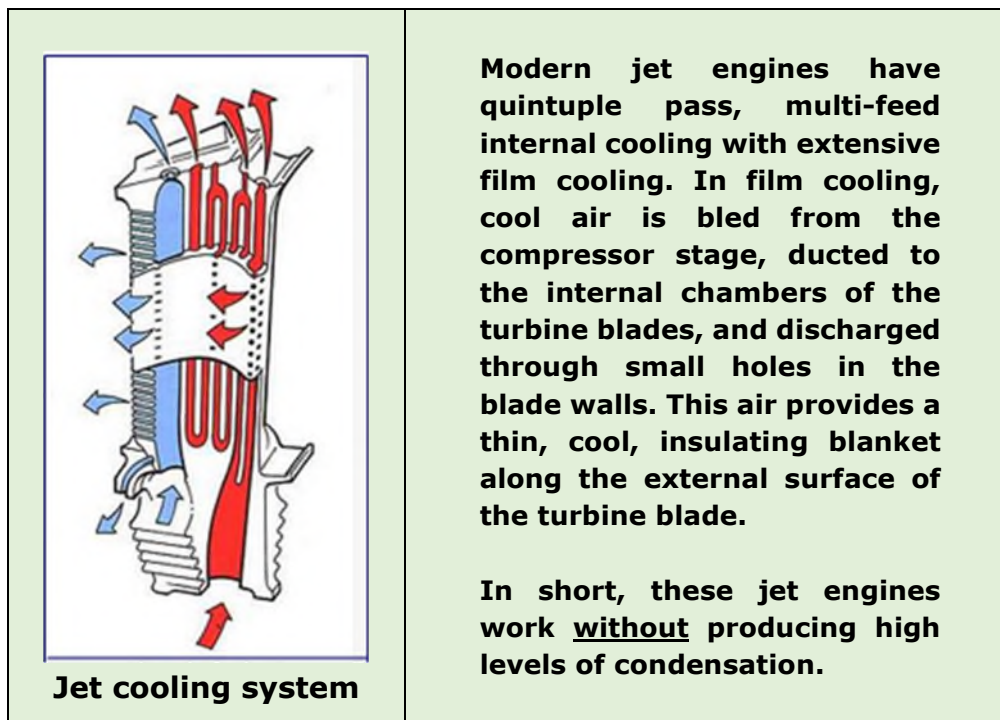
This explanation falls apart when we learn that, in general, modern jet engines cannot produce condensation trails (“con-trails”) and, where they do, the trails are very fine and quickly disperse. They do not and cannot persist for hours in the same way that chemtrails do.

By and large, the public accepted the con-trail explanation without demur. Many had seen movies of the Second World War where squadrons of a bomber known as the ‘Flying Fortress’ flew missions over Germany. This plane, the B-17, was not a jet. Rather it used very large propeller engines cooled by water-injection. Their massive prop-engines produced huge quantities of heat, which in turn required a large supply of water to keep them cool. The steam released by these cooling systems generated large condensation trails, similar to those in the photos below:





The commercial jets which have been in operation for several decades have a different cooling system known as a turbofan. Instead of relying on water as a coolant, a proportion (about 20 percent) of the compressed air coming from the engine is used to cool both the engine itself and the turbines. Without an on-board supply of water, such as that carried by the B-17s, they are unable to produce a significant amount of vapor. Whatever vapor they do produce comes solely from the small amount of water that can be extracted from the atmosphere at 35,000ft. It is barely visible and dissipates very quickly.



It is obvious, then, that the long duration ‘vapor’ trails that we see in the sky are being produced in some other way. In fact, analysis shows that they do not consist of water vapor at all, but are made of super-fine chemical constituents and particulates. The same ingredients are listed in geoengineering patents for devices that alter the weather and climatic conditions. This is why the trails are of long duration, unlike those produced by condensation, and spread slowly across the sky while retaining much of their opacity. Condensation or vapor trails cannot do this. Super-fine particulates can.

I first noticed these “chemtrails” in October 1985. The entire sky, which the same morning had been blue and cloudless, was criss-crossed with murky white lines. These all appeared to be at the same elevation and stretched like a net across the sky. Apart from this eccentric pattern, no clouds were visible.

**“Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens, that the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.”**

**- Job 21:29-30**

## **Sky spraying is a major part of Satan's plan**

In this paper we wish to show that these 'chemtrails' are almost certainly linked to the devastation that Satan intends to cause in the End Time. As such they are a sign that this fateful epoch is fast approaching.

By exploring the way the Enemy is using these trails to pollute our environment – the entire ecosystem of the earth which our Heavenly Father created – we may be able to establish a connection between the deliberate destructiveness of the chemtrail program and the various plagues described in the Book of Revelation.

In December 2014, a person purporting to be a pilot with the chemtrail program released some valuable information about the program and the people behind it. We cannot say whether the report was legitimate but the information was consistent with what we know about similar clandestine operations and the methods used to deceive the people involved.



**The website mentioned on the billboard above has been run for many years by Dane Wigington. It has a wealth of good information about this dark topic.**

Firstly the pilots and aviation crew on these flights, all of whom are drawn from the military, refer to the operation as *Indigo Skyfold*. The source said:

“Pilot navigation and maintenance crews are rotated constantly, and only spend about 18 months at one given base, to keep pilots and their families from making too many friends, and ending up with ‘loose lips’. They also rotate between day and night flights, one base for daytime flights, and one for night.”

The crews at each base are assigned a designated area for spraying, about 250 miles square, and follow the flight paths specified on their daily roster. They are strongly discouraged from discussing their work with each other: “Their superiors tell them it’s a matter of national security.” Anyone selected for this kind of work is unlikely to have any scruples about what they are doing or to worry too much about its implications.

According to the source, the justification for the program is broadly as follows:

“Without these flights our enemy’s newest technological weapons of war could easily penetrate America’s airspace, at will. We are dedicated and committed to keeping our allies safe from the same skyward threats, so we extend the arm of protection to those countries that support our efforts. Hostile nations are also building atmospheric shields, while at the same time trying to explore weaknesses in our ever-developing air and space based technologies.”

Many pilots probably see through this phony argument but take the work anyway on the grounds that it is very well paid and if they didn’t do it, someone else would. They are also shown disturbing videos of the great destruction that would befall the US mainland if the chemtrail program, “a defensive atmospheric weapon shield”, was not fully implemented.



They are not told what the sprays contain and if they are seen to ask questions they are automatically dropped from the program. A high proportion of the pilots and crew are single and have no children. They are therefore less likely to ask questions about the effect that the spraying may have on the general population.

The pilots themselves are selected from the high achievers in the Air Force, Navy and Coast Guard. Psychological testing is probably used to identify the psychopaths. According to the source, “Most of the pilots are hardened to humanity” and feel no pangs of conscience for any harm the spraying may cause.

### **The HAARP connection**

Seemingly a third of all flights originate from small, remote islands. The same islands also appear to have HAARP projection devices. It is known that chemtrails, with their metallic constituents, are used to increase the potency of the worldwide HAARP network. The source also revealed something which we have not heard elsewhere, namely that the US Navy, and perhaps the navies of certain other countries, have been constructing sea-floor installations to support the worldwide HAARP network.

Every plane in the program is equipped with a flashpoint system which enables it to be destroyed remotely. In theory this system is intended to prevent a plane from accidentally crashing and exploding in a populated area but, as military veterans have attested, its real purpose is to prevent a pilot from turning over a top-secret military asset to a foreign party or a public agency.

**“For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?” - Job 27:8**

The source also reported that, with effect from January 2015, the program switched to a different type of spray. Not only would it be much more toxic, it would also be invisible. This meant the entire sky over selected parts of the world could be filled with a poisonous aerosol that the public couldn't detect.

### **Public meeting in 2015**

In July 2015 a very unusual public meeting took place in northern California. The Shasta County board of supervisors took evidence from scientists and other experts over a period of nearly three hours on the environmental impact of chemtrails. As far as we can tell, this is the only time a public hearing of this kind has been held anywhere. The county authorities were clearly convinced that, not only did chemtrails exist, but that they were doing serious harm to the environment. The meeting attracted more members of the public than any previous meeting by the board and the testimonies, which we will discuss shortly, were filled with firsthand accounts of the way the chemicals and particulates in the chemtrails were harming Shasta County. Given the weight of evidence, the board decided to send a copy of the videotape of the meeting to State and Federal legislators.



**Attendees at the Shasta County chemtrail meeting, July 2015.**

This meeting and the videotape record should have provoked a serious political response and sparked a wider public discussion of the issue, but neither happened. The politicians, seemingly, ignored the residents of Shasta County, while news reports dismissed their concerns as New Age nuttiness. After all, what harm can come from mere condensation trails?

## **Expert Testimony**

Here is a sample of their testimony:

**Allan Buckmann, former Military Meteorologist, Fish & Game Biologist**

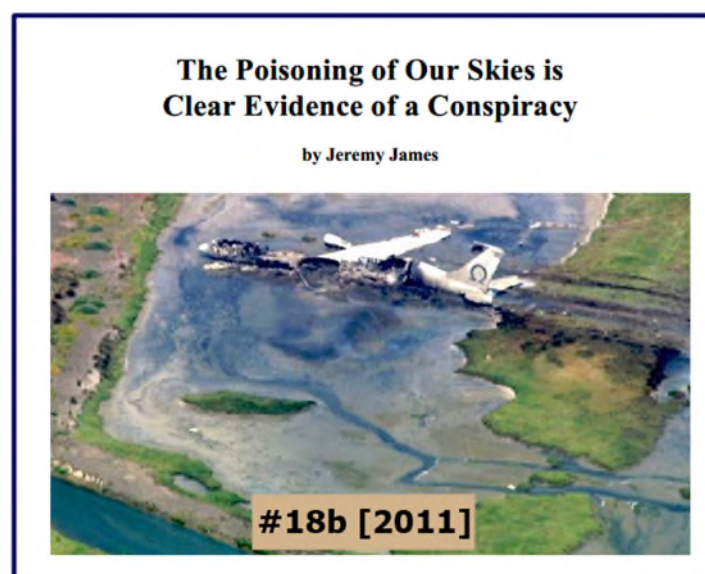
“I want to tell you that we are in very great danger from the pollution that is coming down over us. and we’ve been led astray by the military industrial complex. They are responsible for the cloud creation and weather manipulation programs... The metal compounds that are being used are environmentally dangerous. We need to be monitoring them. We need to be testing them... As a wildlife biologist I have been watching the ecosystem collapse... When you have aluminum overload in your streams you are killing your microbial bacteria and you are disrupting the entire ecosystem.... How did Monsanto know to create aluminum resistant plants?”

**Iraja Sivadas, member of Union of Concerned Scientists**

“There’s a huge amount of aluminum being found because these sprays have aluminum, strontium, barium and manganese... Aluminum is found only in a bonded form [in nature]. It’s not common in free form but we are finding high rates of free aluminum in the soil, which is not natural.”

**Dr Hamid Rabiee, Neurologist**

“I am a neurologist practising... for 17 years and in the past 5 years I have seen the number of patients with Alzheimers disease, Parkinsons, and other neurodegenerative diseases tremendously increase – almost quadruple... These [metallic] nanoparticles basically trigger programmed cell death in the brain and that is the ultimate path we see in Alzheimers.”





**Francis Mangles, Biologist with the US Forestry Service for 35 years**

“We tested the rain [water]. It had 13,100 micrograms of aluminum per liter in the rain [water] in 2013. Normally it should be zero... It was in the one hundreds in 2000, and since 2010 it was into the one thousands, and the latest [is] 13,100. In the snow on Mount Shasta, pristine Mount Shasta, it was 61,000 micrograms per liter, four times the amount that is found in the soil up there. Where is this stuff coming from if it is not coming from the soil?!... The aquatic insects basically made a nosedive in 2006 to about 20% of normal. So far this year I have sampled 200 trout stomachs. 98 percent of them are empty... We are seeing a loss of major bird species. The ecosystem is unravelling – Audubon has been telling you that for years.”

**Mark McCandlish, former Defense Industry Technician**

“The materials that are going into the environment right now – aluminum-oxide nanoparticles and barium nanoparticles – these just happen to be the same materials that they use in nanothermite explosives. And so, when this stuff settles down out of the air and into the environment, it is small enough to be absorbed through the root structure of the trees in the forest. So when there is a forest fire – and there will be a forest fire – those fires burn dramatically hotter...



**California fires 2019**

“The Airforce conducted a study, starting in 1993. It was called ***In Vitro Toxicity of Aluminum Nanoparticles in Rat Alveolar Macrophages***. That’s a real fancy way of saying ‘testing the effect of aluminum nanoparticles on the white blood cells in the little air sacs in your lung, the alveoli’. And what they found in this 8-year study was that these particles, when you are exposed to them long enough, it suppresses the ability of your white blood cells to defend you from airborne infections coming into your lungs. So it suppresses your immune system. But they also found that these same particles, once they get into your system, they can actually go through the barrier in each one of the cells. When they get inside the cells these particles can actually suppress the ability of mitochondria that are within the cells that help gobble up toxins and things that would be harmful to the nucleus and the reproduction process in the cells in your body. These processes are suppressed so, essentially, by breathing this material in, your immune system is dramatically suppressed.”

What are we to make of a political system which ignores testimony like this? We know it was hopelessly corrupt in 2015 and that the Military-Industrial Complex allows only a token form of democracy. This became more evident in 2019 when an unprecedented series of intense forest fires devastated large parts of northern California. Just as the residents of Shasta County predicted in 2015, the trees burned with a fury that no-one had seen before. Even experienced fire-fighters were astonished by the intensity with which they burned. The aluminum nanoparticles had been so thoroughly absorbed that, when lit, they acted like an accelerant, incinerating the trees with frightening speed and generating extremely high temperatures.

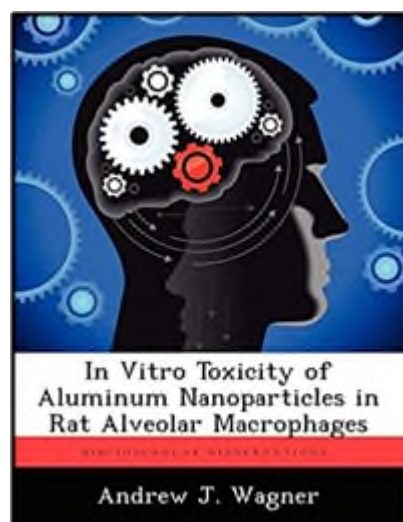
## **Nanoparticle poisoning of the human population**

Nanoparticle poisoning may also contribute to the pandemic deception, allowing new types of respiratory illnesses to be classified as 'Covid'. As the US Airforce study proved, aluminum nanoparticles impair the immune system and suppress the ability of our white blood cells to counter infectious material entering via our lungs. In fact the study states that "significant toxicity" was seen after just 24 hours.

The study also notes in its conclusions that the

"inability of the cells to function properly could contribute to the onset of infection since these impaired macrophages will not be able to quickly clear bacteria that make it to the alveoli (Lundborg, *et al.*, 2001). In addition, synergistic effects might occur between materials and particles that were in the air with Al-NPs [aluminum nanoparticles]. Previously non-toxic materials or particles, usually consumed by macrophages, could contribute to fibrosis or other diseases in the lungs if they are not removed."

In short, the USAF knows that chemtrails are causing real harm to the human immune system. [The study, by Andrew J Wagner, is actually available on Amazon – see graphic]



## **An immensely cruel plan**

The plan the Elite are following is immensely cruel and extremely well hidden. The majority of the population do not suspect anything. And when anyone tries to raise the alarm, they are brushed aside as fools and cranks. Why would anyone want to spray our skies with poison, the sceptics ask? It hardly seems possible to them that a group of people like this should exist anywhere on earth. Besides, if a group like this did exist, there is no way they could possibly worm their way into the highest positions of political, military and corporate power. And yet they do exist and, yes, they do have the influence they need to carry through with their plan. All of this is possible only because they worship and serve Satan.

We are in a deadly supernatural war, a war where most of the great battles are fought behind the scenes. Now and then we witness an evil event which hints at the existence of an even greater darkness behind it. But few are willing to believe that this darkness exists or that it is working ruthlessly to take control of the earth.

In order for their plan to succeed, the Elite know they must strike everywhere at once. They cannot risk a strategy based on the slow acquisition of one country after another. That might only provoke a backlash and reveal their ultimate intentions before they are ready.

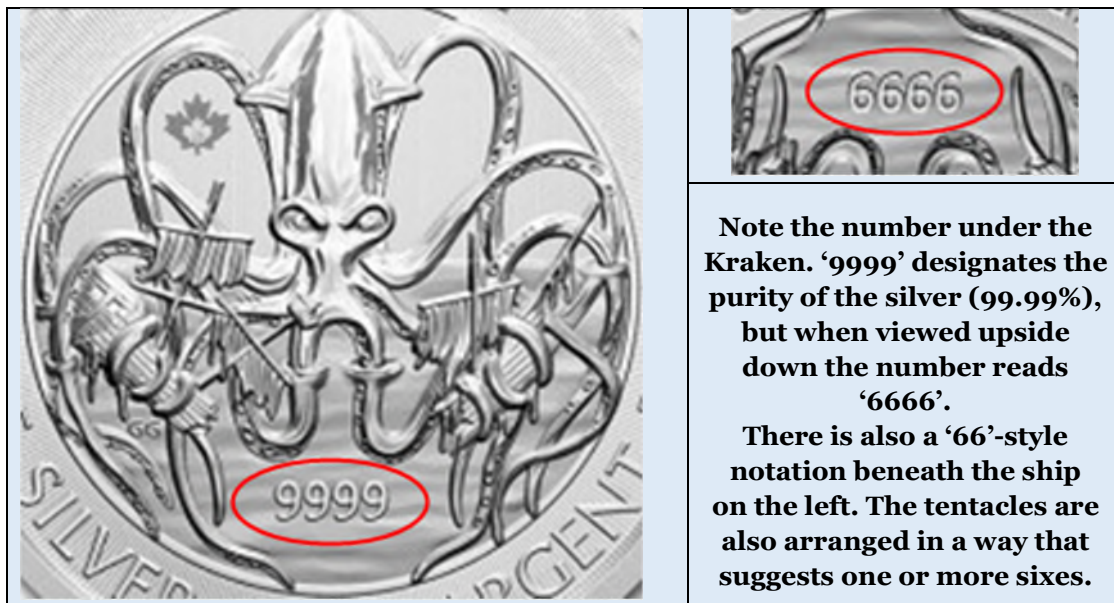


**The 'Kraken' 2 oz. silver coin has just been minted by the Royal Canadian Mint. It would seem to carry a message on behalf of the British Crown (the *Corona*). The gigantic Kraken, the most fearsome of sea monsters, rises without warning from the depths and crushes everything within reach of its invincible tentacles. The 'Kraken' of the New World Order began its rise in 2020 and is rapidly entangling all nations in its deadly embrace.**

## **Infiltration**

In order to do this, they have infiltrated all governments and placed their agents in the highest positions of political power. Using their incredible wealth they have always been able to win others to their cause, though few of these co-opted assistants are shown the larger picture. By this means, slowly and silently, they have taken control of the media, the military, the judiciary, and the main centers of economic and corporate power in all countries.

As they have long planned, when the necessary preparations have been made, all of these nations will respond in the same way to the same crisis. This will be a greatly exaggerated threat which demands a radical response. We are seeing this with Covid, but further manufactured threats are on the way. All of these have been carefully planned, and some of them, unlike Covid, will be very real and very injurious to humanity.



The Kraken is a symbol of Satan and the control which he exercises over the earth.

## On the threshold

We would appear to be living in the brief phase of history which precedes the events described in the Book of Revelation. The duration of this phase depends on the sovereign will of God. Satan can do nothing unless God first gives him permission. For countless generations the Holy Spirit has held this darkness at bay and allowed the Light of Christ to refresh our souls. However, as the Word of God has warned, a time must come when the leaders of humanity, in the rebellious pride of their fallen nature, will reject all that is godly and rule exclusively in accordance with their occult and materialistic values. The Elite, strongest and most powerful group on earth, will control everyone else, while the Elite themselves will be controlled by Satan.















This is where we are heading. The Elite are on the verge of securing an iron grip over the whole of mankind. A powerful totalitarian world government is in formation. Once the necessary institutions are in place, Satan will send his 'anointed one', the Antichrist, to rule the earth in his name.

## The significance of sky spraying

The Bible tells us that, if the Antichrist and his wicked regime were allowed to rule on earth beyond the strict time limit set by God in the Book of Revelation, all life would be destroyed.

This is what makes the chemtrail program so significant. It covers the entire surface of the earth, both land and sea, and sends down a steady cocktail of poisonous substances. What is more, as we have seen, the toxicity of these substances would seem to be increasing. This is *pharmakeia* or sorcery on a phenomenal scale.

Some Bible commentators have argued that the plagues in the Book of Revelation are not necessarily in sequence and that some of them may already have taken place. We see no basis for this. Together they constitute God's ultimate judgment upon the rebellious, sin-filled, idol-worshipping masses of humanity, a judgment which in His Mercy he has deferred for a considerable time.

The Seven Seals (Revelation 6)			
		White horse Bow Crown Conquering	6:1-2
		Bright red horse Great sword Take peace from the earth	6:3-4
		Black horse Balance Famine	6:5-6
		Pale horse Death and Hades 1/4 of earth Death	6:7-8
		Souls of martyrs under the altar "How long?"	6:9-11
		Signs in heavens Sun, moon, stars, sky Day of Wrath	6:12-17
		Silence	8:1

Copyright © 2011, Ralph F. Wilson pastor@joyfulheart.com Revelation: Discipleship Lessons www.jourwalk.com/books/revelation.htm

The Great Day of the LORD, as it is known (Zephaniah 1:14), consists of a series of punitive judgments which offer mankind one final opportunity to repent. They comprise three related sets: the Seven Seals, the Seven Trumpets, and the Seven Vials or Bowls. The second and third set are contained within the Seventh Seal, the last judgment in the first set. They cannot take place until the first six Seal judgments have come upon the earth.



The Seventh Seal, conceived as a judgment, is unique in that it comprises nothing more than a declaration! The message itself is so severe and so horrifying that it qualifies as a judgment. The opening of the Seventh Seal is a general announcement to the world that another series of judgments is about to commence, a series so severe that men will shake with terror upon hearing it. The awesome solemnity of this moment is denoted by the silence in heaven which follows the opening of the Seventh Seal:

**“And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was  
silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.”  
(Revelation 8:1)**

It is hard to believe that the wonderful chorus of praise which has filled heaven continuously since the beginning of Creation should suddenly stop, if only for half an hour. It would seem that our Heavenly Father has authorized this pause to acknowledge, as it were, the terrible severity of what is about to happen.

The silence in heaven would also indicate that the great harvest of martyrs has ended, that no more souls on earth are repenting, at least for now. The jubilation that greets the arrival of each new entrant has – for the time being – gone silent.



## **The Four Horsemen**

The initial Seal Judgments send, in succession, Four Horsemen.

The first introduces a rider on a white horse who is carrying a “bow”:

**“And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow;  
and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to  
conquer.” (Revelation 6:2)**

Virtually all translations refer to the “bow” only, but since the Greek word in the original is *toxon* [Strong’s G5115], the translation should read “bow and arrows.” The archer in Greek warfare was always armed with a bow and a set of arrows, never a bow on its own. Furthermore, the Greeks normally dipped their arrows in poison to make them more lethal on the field of battle. The English word, “toxic”, comes directly from the Greek *toxikon*, a poison-tipped arrow.

Some commentators have wrestled with the meaning of the “bow” in this passage since, by itself, it hardly qualifies as a weapon. However, the context implies that all four horsemen are bearing deadly weapons. This is why they are portrayed as mortal threats to mankind.

The modern equivalent of the “poison-tipped arrow”, we would suggest, is a vaccine or poison-tipped syringe. If we take that interpretation, then it is much easier to understand how a world leader might use such a device to embark on a campaign of conquest. The “white horse”, on the other hand, would appear to symbolize peaceful intentions. In this way, at least initially, his deadly work will not arouse suspicions.

It should be noted also that every vaccine is administered by a person in a white coat or gown.

### **Hercules and the Hydra**

**After he killed the Hydra, Hercules dipped his arrows in his victim’s blood. He then used one of these poisoned arrows to kill the Centaur. As he lay dying, the Centaur gave his blood-soaked tunic to the wife of Hercules, telling her (deceitfully) that it would arouse her husband’s passion for her. She kept the tunic for several years and, when Hercules began to pursue another woman, she gave it to him. When he took hold of it, the poisoned blood of the Hydra entered his body and slowly killed him.**



***Hercules killing the Hydra,  
the monster with many heads***

**Compare the Hydra with the Kraken (discussed earlier).**

Some people foolishly imagine that mankind got past the threat of ‘mutual assured destruction’ with the fall of the Berlin Wall in 1989. If these deadly nuclear devices had been around for decades, they reasoned, and had not been used since 1945, then we must have come of age. Man was now mature enough to manage his own destiny. But thermonuclear devices do not exist, and both the Cold War and the Cuban Missile Crisis were a hoax!

The crisis we face today, however, where the Elite intend to inject the whole of humanity with an unknown substance, is very real. In a sense, we are now in the midst of a REAL version of the ‘Cuban Missile Crisis’, where the threat comes, not from missiles, but from vaccines. And this time the threat is worldwide and grounded in established science.

For the first time in history, Satan has an opportunity to inflict serious physical harm on the whole of humanity.

## **The Second Seal**

The Second Seal introduces a rider on a red horse:

**“And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.”**

**(Revelation 6:4)**

After the nations have been seriously weakened by the rider on the white horse, especially those which upheld the principles of freedom and democracy, the stage is set for a major worldwide conflict. The structures and institutions which until then had maintained stability and peace across the world were no longer working. This individual, the rider on the red horse, now possessed exceptional military power and was using it to foment conflict and slaughter on a scale the world had never seen.

## **The Third Seal**

The Third Seal introduces a rider on a black horse:

**“And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.”**

**(Revelation 6:5-6)**

A “penny” was a silver coin known as a denarius. It was of much greater value than the translation might suggest. Also, a “measure” of wheat or barley was just enough to feed a person at one sitting. For example, at the feeding of the five thousand, when Jesus asked the Apostles to distribute bread to everyone, they were taken aback:

**“He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?” (Mark 6:37)**

If there were 10,000 people present (men, women and children), then 200 denarii would have been sufficient to buy bread for everyone. One denarius could feed around fifty people. This meant that the price of wheat and barley in Revelation 6:6 is greatly inflated and well beyond the means of the average person. Only the very rich will be able to avoid starvation and famine when the Third Seal is opened. The verse also suggests that the more select foods which the rich enjoy, designated by **“the [olive] oil and the wine”**, will not be in short supply.

### **- threats to our food supply**

There has been a systematic attempt over several decades to take greater control of the world’s food supply. Numerous regulations have been introduced, especially in the European Union, with its various agricultural and environment programs, which dictate what can and cannot be grown. Farmers are even paid a subsidy to leave their fields lying idle. Meanwhile, in countries like the Congo, a great deal of food is imported which could just as easily be grown locally.

Perhaps the most “scientific” initiative to seize control of the food supply is through the use of genetically modified crops. Farmers are legally obliged to purchase the seed for next year’s crop from the corporation which owns the patent on the grain in question. The food itself is of lesser quality and harmful to our metabolism in the longer term.



We are also seeing numerous attempts to develop alternatives to meat using protein substitutes, flavor enhancing technology, and in some cases insects or insect larvae. For a more detailed discussion of this subject see our paper, ***The War on Meat: A Sign of the End Time*** (#202). The war on meat makes use of the global warming hoax, where livestock are blamed for producing excess amounts of ‘greenhouse gases.’ This phony threat is then used to demand a reduction in livestock and promote a greater dependence on grains, especially GMOs, in the human food supply.

A large proportion of the world's food supply is transported over long distances. Very little of our food is grown locally. This means that large urban populations are totally reliant for their daily nutrition on fast, efficient haulage services and refrigerated storage facilities. If for some reason these services were disrupted then immense human suffering would result, even though the shortages would have nothing to do with food production per se.

**“Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, that the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds; Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he? He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.” - Job 20:4-8**

### **- four weapons directed at our food supply**

In addition to these, the Enemy has four deadly weapons at his disposal which can be used to create serious food shortages in almost any part of the world. These are (1) chemtrails, which can poison crops and livestock, (2) cyber attacks on critical infrastructure, which co-ordinate the production and distribution of food, (3) hoax pandemics, which enable the Elite to shut down meat-processing plants and other food production and distribution facilities, and (4) genetically engineered pathogens which attack crops and livestock. These four deadly weapons were unknown 50 years ago!

Over the past decade or so the technology behind them has been sharpened and refined. The advent of Artificial Intelligence, which has the power to solve astonishing logistical problems in real time, has also made it possible to combine these four weapons in highly sophisticated ways to both increase their potency and disguise their purpose.

In recent years a number of software companies have won major contracts to protect big corporations in America and Europe from serious cyber attacks. The drawback with this approach is that, if the cyber-security software in one of these corporations is successfully hacked, every other corporation using the same security software is vulnerable to attack.





One such software company is SolarWinds which markets a security and network surveillance product called Orion. A few weeks ago the updates prepared for Orion were hacked. When customers downloaded the updates their computer security was fatally compromised. About 18,000 corporations were affected. Given that the SolarWinds client base includes 425 of the *Fortune 500* companies, as well as the top 10 telecom companies in the US, the damage that a breach of this kind could cause is phenomenal, especially if it was designed specifically to cause havoc and not as a means of extracting ransom payments.

We know the Elite intend to use cyber attacks on critical systems and infrastructure to clear the way for a New World Order. In fact, they appear to regard the massive social and economic disruption caused by their fake 'Covid pandemic' as minor in comparison with the mayhem they are planning to cause by cyber attacks on the world financial system, power-generation utilities, and international online communications. The attacks will also be used to heighten international political tensions by holding Russia and/or China responsible.



In July of this year, Klaus Schwab, head of the World Economic Forum, made the following alarming 'prediction':

“We all know, but still pay insufficient attention to, the frightening scenario of a comprehensive cyber attack that could bring a complete halt to the power supply, transportation, hospital services – our society as a whole. The Covid-19 crisis would be seen in this respect as a small disturbance in comparison to a major cyber-attack.”

He went on to refer to “our unpreparedness for a potential cyber-pandemic.”

*Cyber-pandemic?* The sinister vista they have prepared for us is so destructive that they have even given it a classy new name.

Jeremy Jurgens, managing director of the World Economic Forum, put it this way: “I believe that there will be another crisis. It will be more significant. It will be faster than what we’ve seen with Covid. The impact will be greater and, as a result, the economic and social implications will be even more significant.”



As we said in our last paper with reference to the the Covid vaccine program (#255), Satan now has in his possession an arsenal of weapons that vastly exceeds, in sheer power, toxicity and destructiveness, anything he has possessed in the past. It has taken him about 4,500 years to arrive at this point. It’s as if 2021 marks the culmination of a multi-faceted strategic program, a dark scheme forged in the depths of hell, that will enable him to inflict more turmoil, suffering and death on the whole of humanity than anyone – even the most deranged tyrant – had ever thought possible.

## **The Fourth Seal**

The Fourth Seal is an explosive fusion of the three Seals that went before it:

**“And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.” (Revelation 6:7-8)**

The reference to the deaths caused by “the beasts of the earth” may include diseases transmitted to humans by genetically modified insects such as the mosquito or the tsetse fly. Bill Gates already has approval to release GM mosquitoes – known as strain OX513A of *Aedes aegypti* – in the state of Florida in 2021. A great many people objected to this plan but, as we all know, the voice of the people is now a quaint relic of a bygone age. The Children of Wickedness are simply doing as they please.

GM mosquitoes have already been released in the Cayman Islands and Brazil. We are being told that the Elite have only the most altruistic motives for conducting these high-risk experiments. Seemingly they are supposed to reduce the incidence of diseases like malaria by curtailing the life cycle of mosquitoes and reducing their overall population. Even if their intentions were noble, this is a dangerous, and irreversible, interference with insect ecology and could easily spread across the entire earth. However, we know that many of the leading players in the field of genetics, both on the research side and the funding side, are eugenicists, that their intentions are not noble, and that any major project they undertake is likely to be connected in some way with the NWO plan to reduce the human population.



**Mosquito**



**Locust**

### **- locusts**

The beasts of the earth may also include locusts. In fact, given Satan’s propensity to imitate God, he will probably use locust swarms in many parts of the world to destroy the local food supply. By doing this he will be imitating one of the plagues described in the Book of Exodus. Sadly, this strategy may already be under way on the continent of Africa. The locust swarms in Kenya in 2020 were the worst by far in 70 years. They also struck many other countries in large numbers, both in Africa and elsewhere, including Ethiopia, Uganda, Somalia, Eritrea, India, Pakistan, Iran, Yemen, Oman and Saudi Arabia.

Plagues of locusts are known to occur every twenty-five years or so, depending on climatic conditions and other factors. However, despite the knowledge and experience of agricultural scientists and entomologists in these countries, the plague of 2020 arrived without warning and inflicted enormous damage to crops and trees. Given that the food supply of around 10 percent of the population of the world is grown in areas inhabited by locusts, plagues of this magnitude in successive years could cause widespread famine.

The Word of God records, in Revelation 6:8, that one quarter of the population of the earth will die in the Fourth Seal judgment. This is an astounding statistic. Two thousand million people. This is equivalent to about 6 times the entire population of the United States.

## **The Fifth Seal**

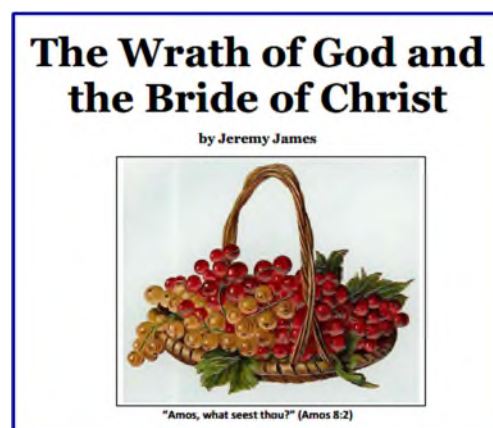
The Fifth Seal speaks of a worldwide killing spree directed specifically at anyone who professes faith in Jesus Christ. These are not victims of war, famine or pestilence, but innocent victims who are selected and hunted down simply because they are Christian:

**“And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.” (Revelation 6:9-11)**

This awful campaign of slaughter will probably be disguised to some extent by the chaos and suffering endured by the wider population. The Antichrist has arrived on the scene, possibly as early as the First Seal – he may have been the rider on the white horse – and is now orchestrating the destruction of all who oppose him.

## **The Bride of Christ**

These saints ask to be avenged. They do so because they are not part of the Body of Christ. They are saved, of course, and will dwell with Christ in eternity, but they are not constituent members of the Bride. They will attend the Wedding Feast but as guests only, dressed in the **“white robes”** which they have just received. (See also Matthew 22:12-13: **“And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”**)



The martyr Stephen exemplifies the attitude or spiritual disposition of the Bride. At the point of death, he did not seek to be avenged: **“And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.”** (Acts 7:59-60)

For a more detailed examination of the Church and the Rapture, see our earlier paper, *The Wrath of God and the Bride of Christ* (#199).

## **The Sixth Seal**

The opening of the Sixth Seal signals a great transition. Up to now we have been witnessing the permissive will of God, where thoroughly evil men have conspired together to develop deadly weapons based on advanced technology and use them to inflict appalling suffering and death on mankind. God, in His sovereign judgment, stood back and allowed it to happen. With the Sixth Seal, however, we see a series of events which, as far as we can tell, could only have been produced by God Himself:

**“And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;  
And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.  
And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.  
And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;  
And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:  
For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?”**

**(Revelation 6:12-17)**

Joel 2:31 cites the same awesome events – the blackening of the sun and the reddening of the moon – as the celestial signs that will inaugurate for the Great Day of the LORD:

**“The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood,  
before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.”**

John, in Revelation, tells us also that the stars will disappear. He echoes Isaiah when he describes the tremendous shaking that the earth will experience at this time, striking everyone with unreasoning terror and driving them frantically to find a place of refuge:



**“And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth...**

**To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.” (Isaiah 2:19 & 21)**

The first five Seal Judgments are seemingly the product of man’s wicked, rebellious imagination, but with the Sixth Seal we witness the Wrath of God Himself. This would suggest that the first half of the Tribulation will comprise the first five Seal Judgments, but that the Wrath of God, in its full extent, is triggered only when the Antichrist commits the abomination of desolation in the Temple.

This has prompted some respected Bible commentators to propose that, since the Church is removed before the Wrath of God is poured out, the Rapture must occur just prior to the desecration in the Temple (i.e. a mid-Tribulation Rapture). However, if we take all of the passages of Scripture that refer to these events, and to the Rapture itself, we find that the Church is removed before the seven-year Tribulation begins (i.e. a pre-Tribulation Rapture). See our earlier papers on this subject – #81, #91, #107, and #199.



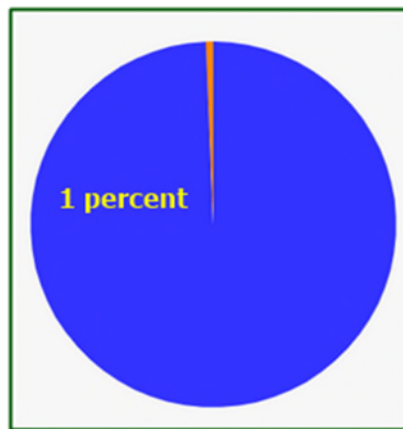
See also #78 regarding the suffering and persecution that the Church may undergo before the Rapture. Sadly, attempts are being made by Wikipedia and others to downplay, ignore or misrepresent the number of Christians murdered for their faith throughout history. For example, 21 years after the death of Muhammad, Islam ruled over an area as large as the Roman Empire, a feat accomplished only through the murder or forced conversion of virtually all of the Christians in North Africa and about half of those in the Middle East: “The most striking of all effects produced by the Arab conquest of North Africa was the gradual but almost complete disappearance of Christianity.” – Will Durant. These horrifying facts are being forgotten.

## CONCLUSION

The spiritual conditions that are needed before the awful events described in the Book of Revelation can begin are already in evidence today. Indeed, the LORD in His Mercy gave us a checklist in 2 Timothy 3:1-8.

The necessary technology is also in place. For the first time in history, a group of influential men are on the threshold of implementing a program which, if it is 'successful', is capable of killing billions of people.

In total about 75 million soldiers and civilians were killed in the Second World War. This is a truly horrifying statistic, but it is only 1 percent of the number that could be seriously injured by a deadly vaccine.



### **Satan's power to harm mankind has greatly increased**

Satan has never had this kind of power before. His ability to inflict harm on mankind has increased by nearly a hundredfold in just a few decades.

Those who spread lies on his behalf have made extensive efforts to hide the malice behind his intentions. Apart from a small number of born-again Christians, virtually no-one on earth has any idea that this threat is looming, that it has been in preparation for thousands of years, and that – as far as we can tell – the people behind it have every intention of carrying it out.

In our analysis of the Seal Judgments we have tried to show how little time is left. We cannot predict the future, but we can make full use of all that the LORD in His Mercy has revealed. Jesus told us to “Watch!” – which implies that we have the ability to see and understand the signs of the End Time – and prepare ourselves accordingly. The Apostle Paul also told us to come together regularly in prayer and exhortation, “**and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching**” (Hebrews 10:25). He is saying that, if we are faithful to God’s Word, we *will* be able to “**see the day approaching**”, by which he means the Great Day of the LORD.

We cannot say what trials the church may endure before the Rapture, but we can live out the remainder of our days in the joy and certainty that the LORD will do everything He promised to do!

## **Magic and sorcery**

The Book of Acts tells of an experienced occult practitioner who used sorcery (*mageia*) to control others:

**“But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city [Samaria] used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one: To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God. And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.” (Acts 8:9-11)**

The Bible never expands on the term “sorceries” but the meaning of the original Greek, *mageuo* (singular) and *mageia* (plural), is fairly evident. The KJV also translates another Greek word, *pharmakeia*, as “sorcery.” Believers at that time would have known exactly what was meant. Today we understand these words to mean the same rituals and practices found in witchcraft, including the use of psychotropic drugs. This meant Simon was able to summon demons. We get a further hint of this in the word *existemi*, which the KJV translates as “bewitched.” The Greek means ‘to throw out of position, to displace’ (Thayer). If we were to express this in New Age terms, Simon was able to put the people of Samaria into an altered state of consciousness.



**Simon Magus offers money to the Apostle Peter  
in return for the power of the Holy Spirit.**

The Apostle Peter could see that Simon was unable to distinguish between the work of the Holy Spirit and the powers of darkness. He craved power, not freedom in Christ. When seen in this light, Peter’s stinging rebuke is easier to understand:

**“Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.”**

**(Acts 8:22-23)**

## **A confederacy of magicians**

The world today is ruled by men just like Simon of Samaria. They want the power of the magus, the skilled magician who can call upon demons to assist him. By definition, they hate Christ. They are trapped in the gall of bitterness and the bond of iniquity.

These men are now working together to accomplish what they were unable to do individually, namely to bewitch or hypnotize the entire population of the earth, just as Simon “bewitched” the people of Samaria. Satan demands that they do this on his behalf. By putting the nations in an altered state of consciousness, they can blind the masses to dangers that might otherwise be as plain as a pikestaff. This is why great swathes of humanity today are unable to comprehend the terrible threat posed by a worldwide vaccination program. As a result, they are willing to allow an unknown drug, replete with genetic components, to be injected into their bloodstream.

There is not much to choose between the Serpent’s venom and the Hydra’s blood.

## **The life is in the blood**

As the Word of God tells us, the life is in the blood:

**“...for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof:  
whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.”**

**(Leviticus 17:14)**

We are warned again and again by our Heavenly Father to never consume the blood or life essence of any animal. Why, then, is the Enemy so eager to inject into the blood of every human being a sequence of genetic information designed by man himself? Some of this genetic material has come from animal species, not to mention the flesh of little children. Is this not a clear violation of a commandment that God gave to all mankind from the earliest times?

We are also warned to never mix seed in this way! The Covid vaccines are a highly sophisticated way of defiling mankind in the sight of an awesomely Holy God.

Many can recognize the physical dangers posed by these vaccines, but few seem to be aware of the potential spiritual implications. Satan is doing all he can to widen the divide between man and God. These vaccines could easily possess elements that heighten the rebelliousness that is already embedded in our fallen nature. They may impinge in subtle ways on our mental autonomy, in much the same way that a psychotropic drug interferes with our normal cognition, and create delusional states.

Without the blood of Christ we are lost, both physically and spiritually! This is why Jesus asked that we continue to remind ourselves of this overwhelming truth by coming together regularly and celebrating the Lord's Supper. We should hardly be surprised that this is something the pandemic lockdowns have been designed to prevent! The Zoomers can zoom all they like, but by their failure to come together regularly and celebrate the Lord's Supper they are doing themselves real spiritual harm.

This is what the Enemy wants! The pastors have failed their flocks, and countless professing Christians have been gulled by the scent of rebellion. They no longer know what it means to obey God's Word. Instead of doing what it plainly says, they reinterpret, test and modify His indelible precepts to fit their vain expectations.

The Bible says: **“Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word” (Isaiah 66:5)**. But how many hear as God intended? And how many tremble at His Word?

Even before the outer plagues get rolling, the most dangerous plague of all is raging in the hearts of men – **“For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft” (1 Samuel 15:23)**.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**December 30, 2020**

**- SPECIAL REQUEST -**

Regular readers are encouraged to download the papers on this website for safekeeping and future reference. They may not always be available. Papers for each year from 2009 to 2019 may also be downloaded in a single file, or possibly two, from [www.archive.org](http://www.archive.org) (Use search term 'Jeremy James').

We are rapidly moving into an era where material of this kind may be obtained only via email. Readers who wish to be included on a future mailing list are welcome to contact me at the following email address:- [jeremypauljames@gmail.com](mailto:jeremypauljames@gmail.com).

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2020**